FILED
Court of Appeals
Division I
State of Washington
4/15/2021 11:00 AM

FILED SUPREME COURT STATE OF WASHINGTON 4/15/2021 BY SUSAN L. CARLSON CLERK

SUPREME COURT NO. 99672-5

IN THE SUPREME COURT FOR THE STATE OF WASHINGTON

K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent,

SARAH HALL PINHO.

Respondents,

v.

BIG BROTHER BIG SISTERS OF PUGET SOUND and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ,

Petitioner.

MOTION FOR DISCRETIONARY REVIEW

Treated as a Petition for Review

KING COUNTY SUPERIOR COURT NO. 17-2-19614-2 KNP COA - Div.I No. 802933

DATED this 15th day of April, 2021.

Is Peter T. Connick

PETER T. CONNICK - WSBA #12560 Law Office of PETER T. CONNICK, PLLC 12351 Lake City Way N.E., Ste. #203 Seattle, WA 98125 Phone: (206) 624-5958/Fax: (206) 343-1374 peterconnick@gmail.com

TABLE OF CONTENTS

I.	IDENTITY OF PETITIONER AND DECISION BELOW	1
II.	Issues Presented for Review	1
III	. STATEMENT OF THE CASE	3
IV	. Argument	6
	(1) The trial and appeals decisions conflict with Supreme Court holdings which necessitates this court's review.	6
	 A. Leishman case B. Conflicts with Richmond v. Thompson, and Supreme Court approved Jury Instructions. C. Conflict with Davis vs. Cox. 	6 15
	(2) Conflicts with other published Court of Appeals decisions.	17
	(3) The decisions appealed raise a significant question of law under the Federal And State Constitutions.	17
	 A. Denial of right to trial. B. The court denied the right to present evidence. C. Denial of the right to counsel in a civil case. D. Right to litigate defense. E. Sanchez's right to be present. 	17 18 18 19
	(4) The decision involves substantial issues of public interest that only this court can determine.	20
V.	Conclusion	20
3 77	A previous	∠ U

VI. APPENDICES

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Washington Cases

Berry v. Howe, 39 Wn.2d 235, 235 P.2d 170 (1951)	13
Brown v. Derry, 10 Wn. App. 459, 518 P.2d 251 (1974)	13
Davis v. Cox, 183 Wn.2d 269, 351 P.3d 862 (2015)	1, 16, 17
Doe v. Gonzaga, 143 Wn.2d 687, 24 P.3d 390 (2001)	16
Garratt v. Dailey, 46 Wn.2d 197, 279 P.2d 1091 (1955)	14
Graving v. Dorn, 63 Wn.2d 236, 386 P.2d 621 (1963)	14
In re Wixom, 182 Wn. App. 881, 332 P.3d 1063 (2014)	18
Johnson v. Ryan, 186 Wn. App. 562, 346 P.3d 789 (2015)	1, 18
Leishman v. Ogden Murphy Wallace, 196 Wn.2d 898, 479	1, 6,7,8,10,
P.3d 688 (2021)	11,12,15,18
Richmond v. Thompson, 130 Wn.2d 368, 922 P.2d 1343	1, 15, 16
(1996)	
(2220)	
Right-Price Recreation, LLC v. Connells Prairie Community	11
	11
Right-Price Recreation, LLC v. Connells Prairie Community	11 13
Right-Price Recreation, LLC v. Connells Prairie Community Council, 146 Wn.2d 370, 384, 46 P.3d 789 (2002)	
Right-Price Recreation, LLC v. Connells Prairie Community Council, 146 Wn.2d 370, 384, 46 P.3d 789 (2002) Robinson v. Lindsay, 92 Wn.2d 410, 598 P.2d 392 (1979)	13
Right-Price Recreation, LLC v. Connells Prairie Community Council, 146 Wn.2d 370, 384, 46 P.3d 789 (2002) Robinson v. Lindsay, 92 Wn.2d 410, 598 P.2d 392 (1979) Segaline v. Dep't of Labor & Indus., 169 Wn.2d 467, 238	13
Right-Price Recreation, LLC v. Connells Prairie Community Council, 146 Wn.2d 370, 384, 46 P.3d 789 (2002) Robinson v. Lindsay, 92 Wn.2d 410, 598 P.2d 392 (1979) Segaline v. Dep't of Labor & Indus., 169 Wn.2d 467, 238 P.3d 1107 (2010) Valdez-Zontek v. Eastmont Sch. Dist., 154 Wn. App. 147, 225 P.3d 339 (2010)	13 11
Right-Price Recreation, LLC v. Connells Prairie Community Council, 146 Wn.2d 370, 384, 46 P.3d 789 (2002) Robinson v. Lindsay, 92 Wn.2d 410, 598 P.2d 392 (1979) Segaline v. Dep't of Labor & Indus., 169 Wn.2d 467, 238 P.3d 1107 (2010) Valdez-Zontek v. Eastmont Sch. Dist., 154 Wn. App. 147,	13 11

Washington Statutes

RCW 4.24.510	1,2,5,6, 8, 9, 10
RCW 4.24.525	16
RCW 71.09.020	4

Washington Rules CR 12(b)(6)5 CR 35 4 CR 41 4, 5 CR 56 14 **RAP 2.3** 1, 2 RAP 13.4 1 **RPC 1.7** 19 <u>United States Supreme Court Cases</u> Bounds v. Smith, 430 U.S. 817, 97 S. Ct. 1491, 52 L. Ed. 19 2d 72 (1977) Douglas v. California, 372 U.S. 353, 83 S. Ct. 814, 9 L. 19 Ed. 2d 811 (1963) Lewis v. Casey, 518 U.S. 343, 116 S. Ct. 2174, 135 L. Ed. 19 2d 606 (1996) Whitney v. Buckner, 107 Wn.2d 861, 734 P.2d 485 (1987) 19 Wolff v. McDonnell, 418 U.S. 539, 94 S. Ct. 2963, 41 L. 19 Ed. 2d 935 (1974). Miscellaneous Cases Chastain v. Hodgdon, 202 F.Supp.3d 1216 (D. Kan. 16 2016) Ratner v. Kohler, No. 17-00542 HG-KSC, 2018 U.S. Dist. 16 Lexis 30761 (D. Haw. 02/26/18)

I. IDENTITY OF PETITIONER AND DECISION BELOW

Michael Sanchez, appellant/petitioner, seeks review of the 2/22/21 Court of Appeals Division decision(s), denial of reconsideration on 3/16/21 which affirmed these trial court orders:

(a) 5/15/19 orders of denying Sanchez's motion to continue the trial date, and for withdrawal/substitution. (b) 6/21/19 orders granting summary judgment; 7/23/19 and denying reconsideration. (c) 9/18/21 order for RCW 4.25.510 sanctions against Sanchez. (d) Court of Appeals exclusion of parts of the trial court record. (Objection filed 12/20/20). Copies attached per (RAP 13.4 (c) (9)).

II. ISSUES PRESENTED FOR REVIEW:

This court should accept review because:

- ► RAP 2.3(1)&(2). The decision conflicts with Supreme Court and Court of Appeals decisions below and review is warranted:
 - (a) Richmond v. Thompson, 130 Wn. d 368 (1996).
 - (b) Leishman v. O.M.W, 196 Wn.2d 898 (2021).
 - (c) Davis v. Cox, 180 Wn. App. 514 (2014)
 - (d) Johnson v. Ryan, 186 Wn. App. 562 (2015)
- ► RAP 2.3(3). The decision raises significant constitutional questions.
- (a) Due Process rights listed in Part IV, i.e. right to Counsel, right to

be heard (and read), and right to be present and present evidence.

- (b) Whether the right to defend against lawsuits is a constructive waiver of SLAPP immunity from defensive counterclaims from the same transaction. See (4)(d) below.
- ► RAP 2.3(4). The decision involves the following substantial issues of public interest that only this court can determine:
- (a) In expanding and misapplying *Leishman's* holding that "person" *can* mean "persons" within an organization (who can share SLAPP immunity), to any loosely associated group, causes such uncertainty, that it denies access to justice for those who can't afford to risk SLAPP sanctions, in this case, \$40,000 for an indigent to litigate a narrow RCW 4.24.510 motion.
- (b) Like tenpins in a bowling alley, it unhinged this court's balance of access to justice vs. rights to access government.
- (c) It eviscerated protections against the malicious defamation of an attention-seeking minor, as if the minor were talking with law enforcement, not a mentor who the trial court had already ruled has no duty to KMP a minor who resisted talking to police.

III. STATEMENT OF THE CASE

Sanchez's submitted deposition, photos, and police reports support the facts below. On 4/29/16, KMP approached Sanchez on a pier, complaining she never caught a fish. Sanchez handed her his pole, holding the top so the fish wouldn't pull it into the water. To keep KMP from sliding into the lake, Sanchez held the end of KMP's long coattail while she lay face down washing her hands. Thirty (30) minutes later, Sanchez learned of KMP's delayed accusation that KMP told Darla Tishman. Ms. Tishman called 911. Sanchez ran to the pier to talk to police and gather witnesses watching close by, which demonstrated his confidence that witnesses would confirm his innocence. KMP's conduct also implied Sanchez's innocence - i.e., KMP resisted talking to police because she "knew" nobody saw any molestation and Sanchez would deny it. KMP knew witnesses surrounded them, which supported the inference that KMP "knew" nobody saw any improper touching because it didn't happen. Another inference: Sanchez knew the crowd would stop him if he tried. Neither court

considered these inferences. Chang never raised them, consistent with his conflict of interest.

Sanchez made his Alford plea to reduce his risk from life in prison to 16 months, but got life anyway when the State filed its SVP petition against Sanchez alleging the unproven KMP allegation as its jurisdictional predicate offense. KMP then filed a private civil suit against Sanchez, naming BBBS and mentor Darla Tishman as codefendant for negligent supervision. KMP filed psychologist records to show KMP was disturbed, alleging BBBS's negligent-selection of mentor Tishman, who lacked clinical expertise. But the court dismissed defendant Tishman because she had no duty to "protect" KMP, and ordered a CR 35 psychiatric evaluation of KMP. Sanchez's DPD Attorney, Edward Klein, filed a NOA on Sanchez's behalf seeking the evaluator's records. In response, KMP filed a CR 41 motion to dismiss Sanchez without prejudice. Sanchez was faced with CR 41 dismissal that would delay his chance to prove innocence to convince the SVP prosecutor to dismiss, knowing they could not prove the KMP

incident (Alford plea) to an SVP jury. So with counsel's advice, Sanchez filed his CR 41 objection to dismissal with his defamation counterclaim. The trial court denied KMP's CR 41 motion, accepting Sanchez's counterclaim. Private counsel Ken Chang replaced Attorney Klein pro bono. All of KMP's 12(b)(6) motions against the counterclaim failed. Chang neglected the case for 10 months as scheduling order deadlines expired. As the trial date approached, Chang admitted his malpractice in his motions to withdraw and continue, since, objectively Chang faced discipline and malpractice liability. KMP offered a suggestion: The court could find that 4.24.510 immunity invalidated the counterclaim as worthless which would moot Chang's neglect. Chang needed to lose summary judgment. So Chang moved to withdraw to substitute an attorney who could evaluate KMP's SLAPP defense without the confirmation bias that confronted Chang. Chang submitted two declarations in his motion to continue and withdraw, which articulated the conflict. The trial court denied Chang's motions without hearing or comment. Summary judgment proceeded. The

court found no prima facie case on falsity, malice, or damages and found SLAPP immunity. This rendered as res judicata the RCW 4.24.510 defense of bad faith because the court had pre-judged facts on whether SLAPP applied, and the bad faith defense prior to the SLAPP hearing. Nothing in the record supports Chang having explained the gravity of the hearing to Sanchez or allowed his option to appear by phone which is routine from McNeil Island. The Court Records showed Chang having timely filed Sanchez's deposition with highlighted details explained above, but nothing on the record shows the court's acknowledgement of them. This enabled KMP to successfully argue that bare denial of allegations is insufficient to establish the falsity element.

IV. ARGUMENT

- 1. The trial and appeals decision conflicts with Supreme Court holdings which necessitates this court's review.
- **A.** Leishman case: Division One's decision has changed the legal landscape by its reliance on Leishman's definition of "person" far beyond its scope, thus requiring parties to guess whether their claim

will succeed or fail with heavy sanctions. The appellate holding thus increased the risk premium on any First Amendment right to recover damages beyond what Leishman intended. Leishman was decided just before the court's decision. (Leischman opinion 01/28/21; KMP v. Sanchez's reply brief 04/03/20; opinion 03/19/21). This left no chance for parties to learn the legal theory the court would select: whether the term "person" means "people", which could be any group of persons sharing communal immunity. Sanchez's counterclaim was straight-forward. There was no factual or legal basis for Tishman to share her SLAPP immunity with KMP. Tishman was a chaperone on a social outing, not an "agent" of an organization that included KMP. In applying Leishman, the appeals court reclassified Tishman and KMP as one, composite "person". But Leishman does not make multiple persons into one person without other factors. They were not a corporation, government contractor, or homeowner's lobbying group. Each of these groups functioned to provide information to government. In contrast, the KMP court dismissed Tishman as a party because

Tishman was a private person with no duty to KMP. To decline review would muddle *Leishman's* criteria for designating any group of "persons" into one "person" to share immunity. *Leishman* interpreted "person" to "also be read as people - "RCW 4.24.510 tolerates some degree of over-inclusiveness: in order for the immunity to protect against the burden of litigation that would deter people from reporting information to the government, any person who communicates information reasonably of concern to the government must be immune to suit based on the communication." *Leishman* 196 Wn.2d at 899, 908.

This would allow any court to deem any group as one "person" and sharing in each other's RCW 4.24.510 immunity by cobbling together some theory that unites them into one "person" such as a *qualified* common interest privilege, child abuse reporting statutes, etc. Then just apply *Leishman* to allow all courts to deem any group of people to be one private person with communal SLAPP immunity, thereby extending *Leishman's* "person" beyond its holding and the decisional history it cites, namely, corporations

or businesses delegated to communicate with law enforcement. But KMP's communication to Tishman and Pinho, and Tishman's later call to 911 were separate and distinct communications - Tishman's call to seek government services and KMP to seek childish attention. Tishman had absolute immunity because she sought police services. But Leishman does not make KMP and Tishman a single person with shared immunity. Even if Leishman had meant for Division I to apply it as it did, this case still merits review to explain whether Leishman meant that any amorphous group can share SLAPP immunity such as a minor and her social mentor, or based on child abuse reporting qualified immunity, so any court can bootstraps absolute SLAPP immunity onto the qualified immunity of "common interest" or other privilege. In Leishman, the AGO (a government agency) hired the OWM law firm to investigate employee misconduct. Termination resulted. The employee sued the law firm and its government-contracted investigator, alleging their investigator's defamatory statements were not SLAPP-protected because they were not directed to government. This Court rejected

that argument because the government (AGO's) contract made OWM into the government's investigative organ so the firm could be a single person under the definition of "person", reasoning they are like agents of each other and are thus one "person". But this result rested on two legal constructs: (1) the government contract made the investigating agency (OMW) an arm of the government. (AGO); and (2) any individual person who made defamatory statements to and within the scope of the investigating firm's function to provide law enforcement with information, thus sharing imputed SLAPP immunity among firm members. The concurring opinion mentioned the agency theory. This court clarified the legislative intent of the SLAPP definition of "person", to mean it "can include" a singular organization with multiple "person(s)" with shared immunity regardless of which spokesman reports to law enforcement. This court's examples allowed shared SLAPP immunity in the limited circumstances: i.e., organizations which function to give information to government. In expanding *Leishman*, Division I reasoned that KMP and Tishman are like the OMW, the

AGO firm contracting with government to investigate the employee's misconduct. Or, that KMP's mentor Tishman, was like part of the lobbying group in *Right-Price Recreation*, *LLC v*.

Connells Prairie Community Council, 146 Wn.2d 370, 384 (2002)

(groups were entitled in Prairie Council to statutory immunity on a developer's claim for defamation, as the developer failed to establish that the groups' statements at public meetings were made with actual malice.)

However, the Supreme Court has held that government agencies are not "persons" under the statute. Segaline v. Dep't of Labor & Indus., 169 Wn.2d 467, 470 (2010) (plurality opinion). In both cases of Prairie Council and Segaline, the organizations were conceptually one "person" and therefore shared SLAPP immunity for direct communications to government, even if the communications were through a spokesman. But here, the court, without any notice to the litigants, applied Leishman beyond its facts to coalesce two persons, neither of whom was de facto or by law a "spokesman" for the other. This also denied Sanchez's right

alone to have them adjudicated by a jury or fact finder, as this court required in *Davis*, *supra*. Such facts include that neither KMP nor Tishman had a contract or function to give law enforcement information, nor were they "agents" of each other, nor can Tishman be considered "in loco parentis" when the trial court dismissed her as KMP's defendant precisely because she had no such responsibilities for KMP who resisted talking to police.

Every child abuse reporting statute gives immunity to all reporters but they already limit child abuse reporting immunity to good faith (which malice overcomes). These are fact issues that the courts denied Sanchez and his right to adjudicate. If this decision stands, fewer lawyers would dare take cases with this uncertainty about *Leishman's* scope, when it's uncertain whether a mentor program, religious sect, or book club, shares each other's SLAPP immunity as one "person". Would the Three Musketeers share immunity as one person being "All for one and one for all"? The court's holding that it is absurd not to find that people relaying

child abuse had communal SLAPP immunity, it is not at all absurd. A less-hyperbolic summary of the law the appellate decision generalizes is this: For any minor who knowingly communicates malicious defamation to private persons, and where tort law holds such minor at the age of capacity to know the wrongfulness of her tort, then yes, she will have to call the police him/herself to get SLAPP immunity beyond the qualified immunity already afforded. Robinson v. Lindsay, 92 Wn.2d 410, 413 (1979) (holding that when activity a child engages in is inherently dangerous, like operating dangerous machinery, the child should be held to an adult standard of care); Berry v. Howe, 39 Wn.2d 235, 238 (1951) (affirming the trial court's finding that an 11-year-old caddy was guilty of contributory negligence for failing to protect himself from being hit in the eye by a golf ball); Brown v. Derry, 10 Wn. App. 459, 464 (1974) (affirming the trial court's holding that a 16-year-old was guilty of contributory negligence for injuries he sustained from riding on the trunk of a moving car while wearing a wetsuit).

These child tort liability cases do not produce the image of

helpless children who must dial 911 themselves for relief from child abuse. Tort law already defines the classes of children exempt from defamation liability so small children don't call the police themselves to enjoy absolute immunity from malicious defamation. In *Garratt v. Dailey*, 46 Wn.2d 197, 79 P.2d 1091 (1955), the Supreme Court observed that children under 6 may be held liable for volitional, wrongful conduct. Exceptions are trial issues, not CR 56 issues.¹

Child abuse immunity protects children, SLAPP protects against litigation. When kids play with matches, the law allows recovery. It is far from "absurd" to limit absolute SLAPP immunity to communications direct to law enforcement. Unlike communications to those from whom a minor seeks attention, statements to law enforcement function to access government. The

¹ E.g., see *Graving v. Dorn*, 63 Wn.2d 236237, 386 P.2d 621 (1963): "In cases involving children of from seven to fourteen years, that the question of the capacity of such child was a question of fact...since the presumption of incapability did not attach at such ages.

qualified common interest privilege defines the limits of immunity to defamatory statements to family members.² No statutory construction allows the appeals court to infer SLAPP's absolute immunity to protect children when the very statutes the appeals court cites provide only qualified immunity. *Leishman* recognized this delicate balance. In the SLAPP statutes' amendments there is absolute immunity for all statements to government (not private persons) because even people with good faith could be burdened with litigation challenging said good faith. But the appeals court's vague, amalgamation of groups of people into one "person" sharing SLAPP immunity necessitates this court's review.

B. Conflicts with *Richmond v. Thompson* (supra), and Supreme Court approved Jury Instructions.

The trial court's dismissal also contradicts the Supreme Court's decision in *Richmond v. Thomson (supra*). The Supreme

² E.g., *Valdez-Zontek v. Eastmont Sch. Dist.*, 154 Wn. App. 147, 5 P.3d 339 (2010) - this privilege generally applies to organizations, partnerships and associations, and arises when parties need to speak freely and openly about subjects of common organizational or pecuniary interest.

Court's approval of the jury instruction that defines "malice" in the disjunctive, where knowledge of falsity alone established prima facie evidence for clear and convincing evidence of malice. *Doe v. Gonzaga*, 143 Wn.2d 687 (2001). In *Richmond*, this court noted that personal knowledge of assault allegations, if true, is sufficient for malice if false. See also *Ratner v. Kohler*, No. 17-00542 HG-KSC, 2018 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 30761 (D. Haw. 02/26/18); see also *Chastain v. Hodgdon*, 202 F.Supp.3d 1216, 1221-22 (D. Kan. 2016), (sexual assault cases). When court failed to infer knowledge of falsity, it mooted the bad faith .510 defense.

C. Conflict with *Davis vs. Cox*: In *Davis* this Supreme Court deemed the subtle differences in attorney fees provided in the RCW 4.24.525 fee assessment procedures that tipped the balance between litigation-deterrence over the right to litigate too far. The decision appealed in this case, hammered the delicate balancing scale defined in *Davis v. Cox*:

Whatever the precise contours of the line, RCW4.24.525(6)a doubtlessly falls on the impermissible side that punishes the exercise of the right to petition. In addition to attorney fees and

cost shifting, the statute assesses a statutory penalty of \$ 10,000 (potentially to each movant, as in this case below, where \$ 160,000 was awarded in total to the 16 movants) and "[s]uch additional relief...as the court determines to be necessary to deter repetition of the conduct and comparable conduct by others similarly situated."RCW 4.24.525(6)(a)(iii). This is harsh punishment for bringing what may be a nonfrivolous claim, albeit one that cannot show by clear and convincing evidence a probability of succeeding at trial.

Davis v. Cox, 183 Wn.2d 69, 96, ftnte. 12.

The trial and appeals court assessed those fees anyway.

- (2) Conflicts with other published Court of Appeals decisions as approved in *Leishman* and herein.
- (3) The decisions raise a significant questions of law under the Federal or State Constitutions.
- A. Denial of right to trial. The court denied Mr. Sanchez's state and federal rights to a jury trial. Seventh Amend., U.S. Const. and Wash Const., art. 1, § 1, (Davis, 183 Wn.2d 69, 96, note 7). When the trial court substituted its evaluation of the evidence in this case for a jury's, it was error including the court's failure to consider reasonable inferences in a light most favorable to Mr. Sanchez. Instead, the court determined credibility by disregarding Sanchez's detailed denials. KMP urged the court to consider the

officers' opinions of guilt. The court denied Sanchez his right to present facts *Leishman* found relevant. See also *Johnson v. Ryan*, 186 Wn. App. 562 (2015) citing *Wilson* v. *State*, 84 Wn. App. 332, 342 (1996).

- **B.** The court denied the right to present evidence. The rulings were unresponsive to the evidence submitted. (see appendices).
- C. Denial of the right to counsel in a civil case. The Court of Appeals affirmed the court's denial (without comment) of counsel's withdrawal and continuance motions. The court held that with a conflict between counsel and client on apportioning sanctions between them, there is no conflict when not ripe. But that was not the conflict. In applying *In re Wixom*, 182 Wn.2d 1938 (1994), the appeals court ruled on a different conflict than what Chang proffered in its affidavits: The lawyer's compelling interest (in losing his client's summary judgment hearing) disqualified him. The record did not support that the court considered the conflict, let alone whether it necessitated withdrawal. Any ruling is an abuse of discretion when nothing in the record supports it. Once the court

denied Chang's withdrawal for substitution pursuant to RPC 1.7(c), the court became responsible for denying Sanchez representation.

See *Bounds v. Smith*, 430 U.S. 817 (1977).³

D. Right to litigate offset counterclaims. Immunity is a shield: not a sword. This court should consider whether the right to defend against civil claims creates a constructive waiver of the SLAPP defense against the original claim from the same transaction (the assault that the plaintiff falsely filed a private lawsuit for).

E. Right to be present. The court denied Sanchez his right to be present when his lawyer never told Mr. Sanchez about the hearing's commencement to allow telephonic presence. The court used facts

³ Prisoners have a constitutional right of access to the courts. Bounds v. Smith, 430 U.S. 817, 821, 97 S. Ct. 1491, 52 L. Ed. 2d 72 (1977), abrogated on other grounds by Lewis v. Casey, 518 U.S. 343, 116 S. Ct. 2174, 135 L. Ed. 2d 606 (1996). This right includes access to civil proceedings. Whitney v. Buckner, 107 Wn.2d 861, 865, 734 P.2d 485 (1987) (citing Wolff v. McDonnell, 418 U.S. 539, 578-79, 94 S. Ct. 2963, 41 L. Ed. 2d 935 (1974)). Prisons must also provide basic supplies to the extent necessary to ensure that a prisoner's access to the court is meaningful. The Supreme Court has further rule that a prisoner must be provided legal counsel if it means he will receive a "meaningful appeal." Douglas v. California, 372 U.S. 353 (1963).

unsupported in the record that Sanchez knew about the scheduled hearing and chose not to appear...at a hearing that cost him over \$40,000 that was in his attorney's existential interest to lose.

- 4. The decision involves the following substantial issues of public interest that only this court can determine.
- (a) Expanding *Leishman* beyond this court's intent reduces attorneys to a blackjack dealer's function to explain the rules, risking public anxiety and resentment. (b) It disturbs the balance between the right to access government services vs. the right to tort recovery. (c) Public interest is tied to its fear of whether a child can spread false allegations with total immunity if the police are later called by anyone. (d) Whether lawyers serve their profession when their work is not reviewed is of interest to lawyers and the public. The gaps in the court's response to submissions concern anyone seeking justice when the tribunal is unresponsive.
- V. CONCLUSION: For the aforesaid reasons, petitioner requests review of the decisions in the attached appendices.

VI. APPENDICES

KMP v. Sanchez

- 1. COA 02/22/21 Decision
- 2. COA Denial of Reconsideration on 03/16/21
- 3. Superior Court Order 06/06/19 Denying Sanchez's Motion to Continue the Trial Date & Withdrawal/Substitution.
- 4. Superior Court order 06/21/19 granting summary judgment
- 5. Superior Court 07/23/19 Order denying reconsideration
- 6. Superior Court 10/15/19 Order for RCW 4.25.510 sanctions against Sanchez.
- 7. 05/20/19 Chang Declaration
- 8. 06/03/19 Henrikson Declaration
- 9. 02/14/20 Order regarding Appellant's Motion and Declaration to Allow Appendices
- 10. 02/06/20 Motion and Declaration to Allow Appendices to Appellant's Opening Brief

APPENDICE 1

FILED 2/22/2021 Court of Appeals Division I State of Washington

IN THE COURT OF APPEALS OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON DIVISION ONE

K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent, SARAH HALL PINHO, an individual,) No. 80293-3-I))
Respondents,	<i>)</i>
٧.)
BIG BROTHER BIG SISTERS OF PUGET SOUND and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ,))) PUBLISHED OPINION)
Appellant,)))

VERELLEN, J. — When a minor child tells their caregiver that they have been abused and the caregiver relays that information to police, both the child and the caregiver are "persons" communicating information to police entitled to immunity under the anti-SLAPP statute, RCW 4.24.510.1

The alleged abuser's argument that the child's statement to her caregiver is not covered by the anti-SLAPP statute fails. To require a minor child to call 911 herself to acquire immunity would be an absurd result. The child is entitled to immunity against the abuser's defamation claim based upon her comments to her caregiver.

¹ The acronym SLAPP stands for strategic lawsuit against public participation.

The trial court did not abuse its discretion in issuing CR 11 sanctions against the defendant's attorney or denying the attorney's motion to withdraw.

As the prevailing party on appeal, the child is entitled to attorney fees under RCW 4.24.510.

Therefore, we affirm.

<u>FACTS</u>

On April 29, 2016, nine-year-old KMP joined her "big sister" from Big Brothers Big Sisters of Puget Sound (BBBS) for a trip to a local lake.² KMP and her "big sister" walked to the dock where people were fishing. Michael Sanchez, one of the fisherman, caught a fish and asked KMP if she wanted to reel it in. KMP agreed, and Sanchez "positioned [her] right in front" of him "so he was right behind her" holding on to the pole. Soon after, KMP knelt down beside the lake to rinse her hands, and Sanchez "held on to her jacket." Later, Sanchez approached KMP again so he could tie a longer string to her fish.

About 15 minutes later, KMP told her "big sister" that Sanchez had "inappropriately touched" her on her "privates." Moments later, her "big sister" received a phone call from Sarah Pinho, KMP's mother. Her "big sister" told Pinho

² "Big Brothers Big Sisters of Puget Sound is a youth-serving nonprofit in Washington [s]tate. Its mission is to provide children facing adversity with strong and enduring, professionally supported one-on-one relationships that change their lives for the better. Big Brothers Big Sisters of Puget Sound makes monitored matches between adult volunteers ("Bigs") and children ("Littles"), ages 6 through 18." Appellant's Br. at 5.

³ Clerk's Papers (CP) at 808.

⁴ CP at 183.

what happened and then called the police after Pinho urged her to. Within minutes, the police arrived and KMP told them Sanchez touched her inappropriately.

On July 25, 2017, KMP sued her "big sister" and BBBS for negligence and sued Sanchez for sexual battery. The trial court dismissed her "big sister," and BBBS settled with KMP. Sanchez entered an Alford⁵ plea to the charge of attempted second degree child molestation. As a result of Sanchez's guilty plea, KMP moved to dismiss her sexual battery claim against Sanchez. Sanchez objected and filed various counterclaims against KMP.⁶

When Sanchez filed his counterclaims, he was also a respondent in a sexually violent predator (SVP) civil commitment proceeding. One of Sanchez's attorney's in the SVP case, Kenneth Henrikson, assisted Sanchez in drafting and filing pleadings in his civil action against KMP, until his superiors insisted that he terminate the representation. Henrikson asked his former colleague, Kenneth Chang, to represent Sanchez.

In March 2019, KMP's counsel met with Chang and provided him with deposition transcripts from KMP's sexual battery case and a copy of RCW 4.24.510, the anti-SLAPP statute. KMP's counsel told Chang that if Sanchez did not agree to terminate the litigation, KMP would seek both the statutory remedies provided by RCW 4.24.510 and CR 11 sanctions against Chang.

⁵ North Carolina v. Alford, 400 U.S. 25, 91 S. Ct. 160, 27 L. Ed. 2d 162 (1970).

⁶ The only counterclaim at issue on appeal is defamation.

Soon after, KMP filed a motion for summary judgment, arguing that Sanchez had insufficient evidence to establish a prima facie case of his defamation counterclaim and that, under RCW 4.24.510, she was immune from all counterclaims arising from her report of sexual abuse.

The trial court granted KMP's motion for summary judgment. The trial court concluded that KMP was immune from civil liability under RCW 4.24.510 because "without evidence of any malice or of any ill-content" there was no evidence "that a child could be liable for reporting abuse to her caregivers." As a result, the trial court ordered Sanchez to pay \$10,000 in statutory damages under RCW 4.24.510 and Chang to pay \$4,000 in CR 11 sanctions.

Sanchez appeals.

ANALYSIS

I. Immunity from civil liability under RCW 4.24.510

Sanchez contends that KMP is not entitled to immunity or statutory damages under RCW 4.24.510 because the statute does not apply to conversations between private persons. Specifically, Sanchez argues that KMP's communication of sexual abuse to her "big sister" was not protected speech under section .510 because the statute can only immunize KMP's direct statements to police.

⁷ RP (Sept. 16, 2019) at 85.

"We review an order granting summary judgment de novo." Summary judgment is appropriate "only when there is no genuine issue as to any material fact and the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law." We view the evidence in the "light most favorable to the non-moving party." The party opposing a motion for summary judgment may not rely on speculation [or] on argumentative assertions that unresolved factual issues remain." "Ultimate facts or conclusions of fact are insufficient; conclusory statements of fact will not suffice."

We interpret a statute based on the statute's plain meaning and the legislature's intent.¹³

The anti-SLAPP statute, RCW 4.24.510, provides:

A person who communicates a complaint or information to any branch or agency of federal, state, or local government . . . is immune from civil liability for claims based upon the communication to the agency or organization regarding any matter reasonably of concern to that agency or organization. A person prevailing upon the defense provided for in this section is entitled to recover expenses and reasonable attorneys' fees incurred in establishing the defense

⁸ <u>Loeffelholz v. Univ. of Wash.</u>, 175 Wn.2d 264, 271, 285 P.3d 854 (2012) (quoting <u>Mohr v. Grantham</u>, 172 Wn.2d 844, 859, 262 P.3d 490 (2011)).

⁹ <u>Bavand v. OneWest Bank</u>, 196 Wn. App. 813, 824-25, 385 P.3d 233 (2016) (citing <u>Scrivener v. Clark Coll.</u>, 181 Wn.2d 439, 444, 334 P.3d 541 (2014)).

¹⁰ Loeffelholz, 175 Wn.2d at 271.

Seiber v. Poulsbo Marine Ctr., Inc., 136 Wn. App. 731, 736, 150 P.3d 633 (2007 (citing Seven Gables Corp. v. MGM/UA Entm't Co., 106 Wn.2d 1, 13, 721 P.2d 1 (1986)).

¹² <u>Id.</u> at 737 (citing <u>Grimwood v. Univ. of Puget Sound</u>, 110 Wn.2d 355, 359-60, 753 P.2d 517 (1988)).

¹³ State v. Reeves, 184 Wn. App. 154, 158, 336 P.3d 105 (2014) (citing State v. Ervin, 169 Wn.2d 815, 820, 239 P.3d 354 (2010)).

and in addition shall receive statutory damages of ten thousand dollars. Statutory damages may be denied if the court finds that the complaint or information was communicated in bad faith. [14]

The purpose of RCW 4.24.510 is to protect citizens who come forward with information that will help make law enforcement and government more efficient and more effective. 15

Because KMP did not initially communicate the sexual abuse to the police, Sanchez relies upon the phrase "person who communicates . . . information to . . . government" to argue KMP is ineligible for statutory immunity or a \$10,000 damage award. But adopting Sanchez's interpretation of section .510 would undermine the legislature's intent.

Specifically, the use of the singular "person" can also be read as "people" or "persons." Thus, the legislature intended to shield multiple "persons" who may be making a single report or communication. Here, KMP's report of sexual abuse to her "big sister" and her "big sister"'s report to the police on behalf of KMP constituted a single communication. By interpreting "person" in the plural to encompass both the caregiver or parent and the minor child relying on the caregiver or parent to make a report, the statute's terms better effectuate the

¹⁴ RCW 4.24.510.

¹⁵ <u>Lowe v. Rowe</u>, 173 Wn. App. 253, 259, 294 P.3d 6 (2012); <u>Segaline v. Dep't of Labor & Indus.</u>, 169 Wn.2d 467, 479, 238 P.3d 1107 (2010).

¹⁶ <u>See</u> RCW 1.12.050 (when reading statutes, "[w]ords importing the singular number may also be applied to the plural of persons and things."); <u>see also Leishman</u>, No. 97734-8, slip op. at 6-7.

¹⁷ <u>See Leishman</u>, No. 97734-8, slip op. at 8-9.

legislature's intent.

Further, we do not derive the legislature's intent from the statute's words alone because we also consider "the context of the entire act as well as any 'related statutes which disclose legislative intent about the provision in question." A closely related statute, the child abuse reporting statute, provides immunity to:

any person participating in good faith in the making of a report . . . in connection with a report, investigation, or legal intervention pursuant to a good faith report of child abuse or neglect shall in so doing be immune from any civil or criminal liability arising out of such reporting.^[19]

This statute plainly shields KMP from liability because her "big sister" is report to the police occurred only because KMP told her about Sanchez's abuse.

Interpreting RCW 4.24.510 to extend immunity to a minor child who reports sexual abuse to a caregiver or a parent, who in turn relays that report to police, aligns

¹⁸ <u>Jametsky v. Olsen</u>, 179 Wn.2d 756, 762, 317 P.3d 1003 (2014) (quoting <u>Dep't of Ecology v. Campbell & Gwinn, LLC</u>, 146 Wn.2d 1, 11, 43 P.3d 4 (2002)).

¹⁹ RCW 26.44.060. Public policy clearly supports that caregivers report allegations of child abuse to law enforcement. In addition to the mandatory reporting requirements of RCW 26.44.030(1)(a), "[w]hen any practitioner, county coroner or medical examiner, law enforcement officer, professional school personnel, registered or licensed nurse, social service counselor, psychologist, pharmacist, employee of the department of children, youth, and families, licensed or certified child care providers or their employees, employee of the department of social and health services, juvenile probation officer, placement and liaison specialist, responsible living skills program staff, HOPE center staff, state family and children's ombuds or any volunteer in the ombud's office, or host home program has reasonable cause to believe that a child has suffered abuse or neglect, he or she shall report such incident, or cause a report to be made, to the proper law enforcement agency or to the department as provided in RCW 26.44.040." The legislature also promotes that "[a]ny other person who has reasonable cause to believe that a child has suffered abuse or neglect may report such incident to the proper law enforcement agency or to the department as provided in RCW 26.44.040." RCW 26.44.030(3) (emphasis added).

with the legislature's intent to provide immunity to "any person [or persons] participating" in reporting child abuse to police.

And to conclude otherwise would produce an absurd result. We decline to read the plain language of the statute to generate an absurd result, "even if [we] must disregard unambiguous statutory language to do so."²⁰ Requiring a minor child who is a victim of sexual abuse to directly call 911 to receive the immunity protection of section .510 would be an absurd result. KMP is both immune from civil liability and entitled to \$10,000 in statutory damages under section .510.²¹

Sanchez argues that KMP loses the immunity protection and the resulting statutory damages under section .510 because her allegation of sexual abuse was made in bad faith.

Bad faith is defined as acting with "dishonesty of belief, purpose, or motive."²² And bad faith can be established through a showing of actual malice.²³ But "[i]ndividual factors that evidence actual malice are not generally sufficient to establish actual malice. For example, hostility alone will not constitute actual malice."²⁴

²⁰ Samish Indian Nation v. Wash. Dep't of Licensing, 14 Wn. App. 2d 437, 444, 471 P.3d 261 (2020) (quoting <u>In re Dep. of D.L.B.</u>, 186 Wn.2d 103, 119, 376 P.3d 1099 (2016).

²¹ Because we find that KMP is entitled to immunity under RCW 4.24.510, we need not address Sanchez's defamation counterclaim.

²² BLACK'S LAW DICTIONARY 171 (11th ed. 2019).

²³ Lillig v. Becton-Dickinson, 105 Wn.2d 653, 657, 717 P.2d 1371 (1986).

²⁴ <u>Herron v. KING Broad. Co.</u>, 109 Wn.2d 514, 524-25, 746 P.2d 295 (1987), <u>clarified on reh'g</u>, 112 Wn.2d 762, 776 P.2d 98 (1989).

Specifically, Sanchez contends that his perception of KMP's actions at the time of the incident establish that KMP's allegation of sexual abuse was made in bad faith. Sanchez recalled that KMP was "frightened or upset" when he told her that she could not hold his fishing pole by herself, and that she acted "disgust[ed]" when he told her she could eat the fish.²⁵ But because Sanchez presented mere subjective evidence of individual factors of alleged actual malice, his evidence of bad faith was insufficient.

II. CR 11 sanctions and motion for continuance and leave to withdraw

Sanchez argues that the trial court erred in entering CR 11 sanctions against Chang because the court failed to "specify which filings violated CR 11" in its "findings."²⁶

We review a trial court's imposition of CR 11 sanctions and denial of a motion for continuance and leave to withdraw for abuse of discretion.²⁷ A trial court abuses its discretion when its decision is based on untenable grounds or reasons.²⁸

CR 11 requires attorneys to date and sign all pleadings, motions and legal memoranda. Such signature constitutes the attorney's certification that: "to the best of the . . . attorney's knowledge, information, and belief, formed after reasonable inquiry it [the pleading motion or memoranda] is well grounded in fact and is warranted by

²⁵ CP at 878.

²⁶ Appellant's Br. at 17.

²⁷ <u>Biggs v. Vail</u>, 124 Wn.2d 193, 197, 876 P.2d 448 (1994); <u>State v.</u> Downing, 151 Wn.2d 265, 272, 87 P.3d 1169 (2004).

²⁸ State v. Guevara Diaz, 11 Wn. App. 2d 843, 856, 456 P.3d 869 (citing State v. Powell, 126 Wn.2d 244, 258, 893 P.2d 615 (1995)), review denied, 195 Wn.2d 1025 (2020).

existing law or a good faith argument for the extension, modification, or reversal of existing law, and that it is not interposed for any improper purpose, such as to harass or to cause unnecessary delay or needless increase in the cost of litigation."^[29]

"The court must make a finding that either the claim is <u>not</u> grounded in fact or law and the attorney or party failed to make a reasonable inquiry into the law or facts, <u>or</u> the paper was filed for an improper purpose."³⁰

Here, in both the trial court's oral decision and its written findings of fact, the trial court stated that in filling the amended counterclaim on August 28, 2018, Chang "failed to make [a] reasonable inquiry into [Sanchez's] claims."³¹ In rendering its decision, the trial court emphasized that Chang "had no discovery in the underlying litigation, had not been present or reviewed any of the depositions[,] had not yet reviewed the police report[, and] was unfamiliar with the immunity provisions" under RCW 4.24[.510].³² Additionally, the trial court found that even after Chang became aware of section .510, he continued to pursue counterclaims without "any evidence."³³ And "he was also made aware and given notice of the possibility of CR 11 sanctions."³⁴ Because the trial court's "findings" specified which filing violated CR 11, the court did not abuse its discretion by imposing CR 11 sanctions.

²⁹ Biggs, 124 Wn.2d at 196 (alterations in original) (quoting CR 11).

³⁰ <u>Id.</u> at 201 (citing CR 11).

³¹ RP (Sept. 16, 2019) at 84.

³² Id.

³³ <u>Id.</u> at 84-85.

³⁴ id. at 85.

Additionally, Sanchez contends that because KMP sought available remedies against Sanchez and Chang, KMP created a per se conflict of interest that required the court to allow Chang to withdraw from the case.

"If attorney and client disagree about who is at fault and point their fingers at each other in response to a request for sanctions, the interests of the two are clearly adverse." But there was no conflict between Sanchez and Chang.

Both sides refer to In re Marriage of Wixom, where a contested divorce and child custody dispute resulted in the trial court entering sanctions against the father and his counsel.³⁶ The father and his counsel were deemed jointly liable for the sanctions.³⁷ On appeal, the father's counsel argued that the father should be solely responsible for the sanctions.³⁸ As a result, the court required the father's counsel to withdraw.³⁹ It held that "if and when an attorney seeks to limit a sanction award against only his or her client, the attorney must withdraw from representing the client."⁴⁰

Unlike the father's counsel in <u>Wixom</u>, Chang did not argue that Sanchez was responsible for the CR 11 sanctions, and thus no per se conflict of interest resulted. Because Chang's interests were not adverse to Sanchez's, the court did

³⁵ <u>In re Marriage of Wixom & Wixom</u>, 182 Wn. App. 881, 899, 332 P.3d 1063 (2014).

³⁶ 182 Wn. App. 881, 885, 332 P.3d 1063 (2014).

³⁷ <u>Id.</u>

³⁸ <u>Id.</u> at 897.

³⁹ Id. at 908-09.

⁴⁰ <u>Id.</u> at 899.

not abuse its discretion in denying Chang's motion for continuance and leave to withdraw.⁴¹

III. Attorney fees

KMP requests attorney fees on appeal. As the prevailing party, KMP is entitled to reasonable attorney fees under RCW 4.24.510 for successfully defending her immunity on Sanchez's defamation claim, subject to her compliance with RAP 18.1(d).

Therefore, we affirm.

WE CONCUR:

Colun,

⁴¹ Sanchez also contends that his due process rights were violated because the trial court denied his motion for continuance and withdrawal of counsel and he was not permitted to appear at the September 16, 2019 sanctions hearing. But at the summary judgment hearing on June 21, 2019, Chang requested oral argument before sanctions were imposed. And at the sanctions hearing on September 16, 2019, Chang argued against the trial court's imposition of sanctions against Sanchez. And there is no evidence in the record supporting Sanchez's contention that he was prevented from being present at the September 16, 2019 hearing. Therefore, Sanchez's due process rights were not violated.

RICHARD D. JOHNSON, Court Administrator/Clerk

The Court of Appeals of the State of Washington

DIVISION I One Union Square 600 University Street Seattle, WA 98101-4170 (206) 464-7750 TDD: (206) 587-5505

March 16, 2021

Peter Thomas Connick Attorney At Law 12351 Lake City Way NE Ste 203 Seattle, WA 98125-5437 Peterconnick@gmail.com Richard L. Anderson Schroeter Goldmark Bender 810 3rd Ave Ste 500 Seattle, WA 98104-1657 anderson@sgb-law.com

CASE #: 80293-3-I <u>K.M.P.</u>, et ano. v. Big Brothers Big Sisters of Puget Sound, et al.

Counsel:

Enclosed please find a copy of the Order Granting Motion To Publish entered by this court in the above case today.

Sincerely,

Richard D. Johnson Court Administrator/Clerk

LAM

Enclosure

cc. Reporter of Decisions
Hon. Aimee Sutton

FILED 3/16/2021 Court of Appeals Division I State of Washington

IN THE COURT OF APPEALS OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON DIVISION ONE

K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent, SARAH HALL PINHO, an individual,) No. 80293-3-I))
Respondents,)
٧.)
BIG BROTHER BIG SISTERS OF PUGET SOUND and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ,	ORDER GRANTING MOTION TO PUBLISH)
Appellant.)) .)

Respondents filed a motion to publish the court's February 22, 2021 opinion. The panel has determined the motion should be granted. Now, therefore, it is hereby

ORDERED that the motion to publish is granted.

Bunn, J

King County Superior Court Judicial Electronic Signature Page

Case Number: 17-2-19614-2

Case Title: KMP ET ANO VS BIG BROTHERS BIG SISTERS OF PUGET

SOUND ET AL

Document Title: ORDER FFCL

Signed by: Aimee Sutton

Date: 10/15/2019 1:05:42 PM

Judge/Commissioner: Aimee Sutton

This document is signed in accordance with the provisions in GR 30.

Certificate Hash: FE7AF5938B62B0D6530B26DB6BADCEA39154E68E

Certificate effective date: 3/7/2019 12:13:53 PM Certificate expiry date: 3/7/2024 12:13:53 PM

Certificate Issued by: C=US, E=kcscefiling@kingcounty.gov, OU=KCDJA,

O=KCDJA, CN="Aimee Sutton: GLQAkAvS5hGyPlX3AFk6yQ=="

APPENDICE 2

FILED 3/19/2021 Court of Appeals Division I State of Washington

IN THE COURT OF APPEALS OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON DIVISION ONE

K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent, SARAH HALL PINHO, an individual,) No. 80293-3-I))
Respondents,))
٧.))
BIG BROTHER BIG SISTERS OF PUGET SOUND and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ,	ORDER DENYING MOTION FOR RECONSIDERATION
Appellant.)))

Appellant filed a motion for reconsideration of the court's February 22, 2021 opinion. The panel has determined the motion should be denied. Now, therefore, it is hereby

ORDERED that the appellant's motion for reconsideration is denied.

FOR THE PANEL:

APPENDICE 3

FILED 1 Honorable Aimée Sutton 2019 JUN 06 09:00 AM Trial Date: July 8, 2019 KING COUNTY 2 Hearing Date: June 4, 2019 SUPERIOR COURT CLERK 3 E-FILED CASE #: 17-2-19614-2 KNT 4 5 6 7 IN THE SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF KING 8 9 K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent. No. 17-2-19614-2 KNT 10 SARAH HALL PINHO. ORDER DENYING DEFENDANT'S 11 Plaintiffs. MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND DENYING MOTION FOR 12 WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL ٧. 13 BIG BROTHERS BIG SISTERS OF 14 PUGET SOUND, and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ, an individual, 15 Defendants. 16 17 18 THIS MATTER having come on duly and regularly before the undersigned judge of the 19 above-entitled court upon Defendant's Motion to Continue Trial Date and Motion for Withdrawal 20 of Counsel; the parties appearing by and through their respective counsel, the Court having 21 22 considered the records and files herein, and being fully apprised in the premises, now, therefore, 23 IT IS HEREBY ORDERED that defendant's Motion to Continue Trial Date is DENIED. 24 IT IS HEREBY ORDERED that defendant's Motion for Withdrawal of Counsel is 25 DENIED. Any subsequent motion to withdraw by Defendant must comply with CR 71. 26 ORDER DENYING DEFENDANT'S MOTION SCHROETER, GOLDMARK & BENDER 810 Third Avenue • Suite 500 • Seattle, WA 98104 Phone (206) 622-8000 • Fax (206) 682-2305 TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND DENYING MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL

- 1

DATED this 5th day of June, 2019.

HONORABLE AIMÉE SUTTON JUDGE

Presented by:

SCHROETER, GOLDMARK & BENDER

RICHARD L. ANDERSON, WSBA #25115 Counsel for Plaintiffs

ORDER DENYING DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND DENYING MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL

SCHROETER, GOLDMARK & BENDER 810 Third Avenue + Suite 500 + Seattle, WA 98104 Phone (206) 622-8000 = Fax (206) 682-2305

King County Superior Court Judicial Electronic Signature Page

Case Number:

17-2-19614-2

Case Title:

KMP ET ANO VS BIG BROTHERS BIG SISTERS OF PUGET

SOUND ET AL

Document Title:

ORDER DENYING DEF MOT TO CONTINUE

Signed by:

Aimee Sutton

Date:

6/6/2019 9:00:00 AM

Judge/Commissioner: Aimee Sutton

This document is signed in accordance with the provisions in GR 30.

Certificate Hash:

FE7AF5938B62B0D6530B26DB6BADCEA39154E68E

Certificate effective date: 3/7/2019 12:13:53 PM

Certificate expiry date:

3/7/2024 12:13:53 PM

Certificate Issued by:

C=US, E=kcscefiling@kingcountv.gov, OU=KCDJA.

O=KCDJA, CN="Aimee Sutton: GLQAkAvS5hGyPIX3AFk6yQ=="

Page 3 of 3

APPENDICE 4



JUN 2 1 2019

Honorable Aimée Sutton Trial Date: July 8, 2019 Hearing Date: June 21, 2019

SUPERIOR COURT CLERK BY Pamela Tomsuden DEPUTY

IN THE SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF KING

K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent, SARAH HALL PINHO,

Plaintiffs.

No. 17-2-19614-2 KNT

(PROPOSED) ORDER GRANTING PLAINTIFFS' MOTION FOR SUMMARY JUDGEMENT

BIG BROTHERS BIG SISTERS OF PUGET SOUND, and MICHAEL WAYNE

SANCHEZ, an individual.

٧.

Defendants.

THIS MATTER came on before the undersigned judge of the King County Superior Court upon the Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgment. The Court has considered the following documents for and related to the motion:

- 1. Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgment;
- Declaration of Richard Anderson in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgment, and documents attached thereto;
- 3. Declaration of Kris Durell:
- Declaration of Nicholas Wong:

[PROPOSED] ORDER GRANTING
PLAINTIFFS: MOTION FOR SUMMARY
JUDGEMENT - 1

SCHROETER GOLDMARK & BENDER \$10 Third Avenue • Suite 500 • Seattle, WA 98104 Phone (206) 522-5000 • Fax (205) 652-3305

Daga 1175

2

4 5

6

7

8

9 10

11

12

13

14

16

17

18

19 20

21

22

2324

25

26

709548.docs

1	5. Defendanti Response and attached declarations
2	6. Plaint. K. Roply
3	7. Richmond r. Thempson, 130 Wn. 2d 368 (1996)
4	and
5	
6	8.
7	The Court also considered oral argument from the parties' counsel. The Court is full
8	advised in the premises. Now therefore, it is hereby ORDERED as follows:
9	1. Plaintiff's motion for summary judgment is granted. by refer ever The courts oral rating of the corporated by refer ever
10	DONE IN OPEN COURT this 21 day of June 2019.
11	,
12	\sim
13	* (MWH
14	A modern his fees and early is schedul. I whosterple stimes Syllon for July 31 17, 2019 & 8:30 a.m.
15	tr July 31", 2019 & \$:30 a.m.
16	Presented by:
17	SCHROETER, GOLDMARK & BENDER
18	
9	
20	RICHARD L. ANDERSON, WSBA #25115 Counsel for Plaintiffs
11	
22	
23	
<u>2</u> 4	council for Mr. Sandier
25	MAN A COLOR OF A SECURE
16	

SCHROETER GOLDMARK & BENDER 810 Third Avenue • Suite 500 • Seattle, WA 96104 Phone (206) 622-8000 • Fax (206) 652-2305

[PROPOSED] ORDER GRANTING PLAINTIFFS: MOTION FOR SUMMARY

JUDGEMENT – 2 709548.docx

APPENDICE 5

FILED 2019 JUL 23 10:14 AM KING COUNTY

SUPERIOR COURT CLERK E-FILED

SUPERIOR COURT OF THE SEATE OF WOSSHINGTON COUNTY OF KING

K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent, SARAH HALL PINHO

Plaintiff.

v.

NO. 17-2-19614-2 KNT

ORDER DENYING RECONSIDERATION

BIG BROTHER BIG SISTERS OF PUGET SOUND, and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ,

Defendant.

This matter having come on for hearing this day before the undersigned judge of the above entitled Court upon reconsideration of Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgment and the court having reviewed the Defendant's motion to reconsider and attached exhibits, the records and files herein.

IT IS HEREBY ORDERED that Defendant's Motion for Reconsideration is DENIED.

DATED this 23rd day of July, 2019.

TURGE AIMEE SUTTON

ORDER-1

APPENDICE 6

FILED 1 2019 OCT 15 01:05:PM date: September 16, 2019 8:30 a.m. KING COUNT 2 SUPERIOR COURT CLERK 3 E-FILED CASE #: 17-2-19614-2 KNT 4 5 6 7 IN THE SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF KING 8 9 K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent, 10 SARAH HALL PINHO, 11 Plaintiffs, 12 v. 13 BIG BROTHERS BIG SISTERS OF IN SUPPORT 14 PUGET SOUND, and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ, an individual. 15 Defendants. 16 17 18 THIS MATTER having come on duly and regularly before the undersigned 19 judge of the above-entitled court upon plaintiffs' motion for costs, fees, statutory fines and CR 20 11 sanctions; the parties appearing by and through their respective counsel, the Court having 21 22 considered the records and files herein, having heard the arguments of counsel on September 16, 23 2019, and being fully apprised in the premises, now, therefore, enters the following findings: 24 25 26 ORDER GRANTING PLAINTIFFS' MOTION FOR COSTS, FEES, STATUTORY FINES AND

CR 11 SANCTIONS AND FINDINGS OF FACT AND CONCLUSIONS OF LAW IN SUPPORT -

717417.docx

No. 17-2-19614-2 KNT ORDER GRANTING PLAINTIFFS' MOTION FOR COSTS, FEES, STATUTORY FINES AND CR 11 SANCTIONS AND FINDINGS OF FACT AND CONCLUSIONS OF LAW SCHROETER, GOLDMARK & BENDER 810 Third Avenue • Suite 500 • Seattle, WA 98104 Phone (206) 622-8000 • Fax (206) 682-2305

Honorable Aimée Sutton

- 1. RCW 4.24.510 provides immunity from civil liability to any party who communicates information to law enforcement that is regarding a matter reasonably of concern to that law enforcement agency for any claims based on those communications. The statute further requires that a party prevailing upon the defense of immunity provided by RCW 4.24.510 is entitled to recover expenses and reasonable attorney's fees incurred and shall receive statutory damages of \$10,000.
- 2. There are numerous Washington appellate court opinions upholding the imposition of costs, fees, and fines against those parties bringing claims in violation of the immunity provisions in RCW 4.24.510. The Court does not find any basis or supporting authority to deem this statute unconstitutional.
- 3. The Court finds that K.M.P.'s and Ms. Pinho's reports to the Federal Way Police Department regarding the allegations of child molestation perpetrated by Mr. Sanchez were matters reasonably of concern to Federal Way Police, and are therefore immune from civil liability. The Court further finds that there was no evidence that the communications to law enforcement were made in bad faith.
- 4. Mr. Sanchez, as the party bringing the counterclaims based on K.M.P.'s and Ms. Pinho's communications to Federal Way Police, is responsible for paying the costs, reasonable attorney's fees, and the statutory fine of \$10,000.
- 5. Based on the documentation provided in the plaintiffs' motion, specifically the information of hours worked, type of work performed, and the declaration of Harry Schneider, the Court finds the amount of attorney's fees and costs requested by the plaintiffs to be reasonable and awards \$31,960 in attorney's fees and \$1,308.66 in costs.

- 6. CR 11 sanctions are appropriate in circumstances when the actions are not well grounded in fact, when the action is not warranted by existing law, and when the attorney signing the pleadings fails to make a reasonable inquiry into the factual and legal basis of the action.
- 7. Mr. Chang, counsel for Mr. Sanchez, failed to conduct reasonable inquiry when filing an amended counterclaim on August 28, 2018. Months later, in March 2019, Mr. Chang acknowledged that he had no discovery in the underlying litigation, that he had not attended nor reviewed any depositions, that he had not reviewed the police report associated with the allegations of child molestation by plaintiff, and that he was unfamiliar with the immunity provisions of RCW 4.24.510.
- 8. The second instance of actionable conduct was when Mr. Chang continued to pursue the counterclaims by filing additional pleadings after being made aware of the immunity provisions of RCW 4.24.510. He failed to produce any evidence of numerous elements of the defamation claims, presented no evidence on the falsity of K.M.P.'s report, could not articulate any legal theory of how the communication privilege to caregivers might be overcome, and could not present any admissible evidence of damages that may have occurred as a result of K.M.P.'s allegedly defamatory statements.
- 9. Furthermore, Mr. Chang argued that even if the immunity provisions of RCW 4.24.510 applied to Ms. Tishman or Ms. Pinho, those provisions did not protect the original statements of K.M.P. to those individuals. This position is wholly inconsistent with caselaw, public policy and common sense.
- 10. There is no support for the position that a child, without any evidence of malice or ill intent, could be liable for reporting abuse to her caregivers. A survey of caselaw in

Washington and nationally yields no support for claims such as those brought by Mr. Sanchez with the support and counsel of Mr. Chang.

- 11. Finally, although the Court finds that there is some evidence that the counterclaims at issue were brought for an improper purpose, the Court finds that there is insufficient evidence to make any such finding against Mr. Chang or Mr. Henrikson.
- 12. The Court finds that, if liability existed at all for Mr. Henrikson, it would have to be found under CR 11(b). As the costs and attorney's fees requested were incurred after Mr. Chang began representing Mr. Sanchez, the Court finds no basis to impose such sanctions against Mr. Henrikson.
- 13. The Court does, however, impose sanctions in the amount of \$4,000 under CR 11 against Mr. Chang for his failure to make reasonable inquiry into the legal and factual basis for the counterclaims filed against K.M.P. and Ms. Pinho.

Based on the above findings, IT IS HEREBY ORDERED AS FOLLOWS.

- 1. Plaintiffs' motion for costs, fees and statutory fines against Defendant Michael Wayne Sanchez is GRANTED, and Mr. Sanchez is ordered to pay \$1,308.66 in costs, \$31,960 in attorney's fees, and the statutory penalty of \$10,000 to the plaintiff. Total amount awarded to the plaintiff is \$43,268.66 (forty-three thousand two hundred sixty-eight dollars and sixty-six cents).
- Plaintiffs' motion for CR 11 sanctions against attorney Ken Chang is GRANTED, and
 Mr. Chang is ordered to pay sanctions in the amount of \$4,000 (four thousand dollars).

1	
2	3. Plaintiffs' motion for CR 11 sanctions against attorney Ken Henrikson is DENIED.
3	
4	DATED (1', 45th 1
5	DATED this 15th day of October , 2019.
6	1 n/^
7	Chart H.
8	HONORABLE AIMÉE SUTTON KING COUNTY SUPERIOR COURT JUDGE
9	RING COUNT I SUPERIOR COURT JUDGE
10	
11	Presented by:
12	SCHROETER, GOLDMARK & BENDER
13	
14	
15	RICHARD L. ANDERSON, WSBA #25115
16	
17	
18	Approved as to Form; Notice of Presentation Waived
19	
20	/s/ Ken Chang
21	KENNETH CHANG, WSBA #26737 Counsel for Michael Sanchez
22	
23	/s/ Seth Rosenberg SETH ROSENBERG, WSBA #41660
24	Counsel for Kenneth Henrikson
25	
26	

1 CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE 2 I certify that I caused to be served in the manner noted below a copy of the foregoing pleading on the following individual(s): 3 4 Counsel For: Plaintiffs ☐ Via Facsimile 5 J. Ryan Call ☐ Via First Class Mail Federal Way City Attorney ☐ Via Messenger 6 33325 Eighth Avenue South ☐ Via Email Federal Way, WA 98003 7 ☑ Via EFiling/EService ryan.call@cityoffederalway.com 8 9 Counsel For: Defendant ☐ Via Facsimile Kenneth M. Chang 10 ☐ Via First Class Mail Hart Jarvis Murray Chang PLLC ☐ Via Messenger 155 NE 100th Street, Suite 210 11 ☐ Via Email Seattle, WA 98125 ☑ Via EFiling/EService 12 kchang@hjmc-law.com 13 Kenneth Henrikson ☐ Via Facsimile 14 The Defender Association Division ☐ Via First Class Mail 15 Dexter Horton Building ☐ Via Messenger 710 2nd Ave Ste 200 ☑ Via Email 16 Seattle, WA 98104 ☐ Via EFiling/EService 17 kenneth.henrikson@kingcounty.gov 18 19 DATED: October ____, 2019, at Seattle, Washington. 20 21 22 Victoria Molina, Legal Assistant 23 810 Third Avenue, Suite 500 Seattle, WA 98104 24 (206) 622-8000 molina@sgb-law.com 25 26

MOTION FOR COSTS, FEES, STATUTORY FINES AND CR 11 SANCTIONS – 6 717417.docx SCHROETER, GOLDMARK & BENDER 810 Third Avenue • Suite 500 • Seattle, WA 98104 Phone (206) 622-8000 • Fax (206) 682-2305

APPENDICE 7

FILED 1 2019 MAY 20 04:27 PM KING COUNTY 2 SUPERIOR COURT CLERK E-FILED 3 CASE #: 17-2-19614-2 KNT 4 5 6 IN THE SUPERIOR COURT OF WASHINGTON 7 IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF KING 8 K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent, SARAH HALL PINHO. 10 No. 17-2-19614-2 KNT 11 Plaintiffs. DECLARATION OF COUNSEL IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S 12 VS. MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR 13 WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL BIG BROTHER BIG SISTERS OF PUGET 14 SOUND, and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ, Honorable Aimee Sutton 15 Defendants. 16 17 I, Kenneth M. Chang, declare that the following is true and correct to the best of my 18 knowledge under penalty of perjury pursuant to the laws of the State of Washington. 19 I am the counsel of record for Defendant Mr. Michael Sanchez. 1. 20 2. Attached as Exhibit A is a true and copy of the cover page and excerpt of the 21 March 13, 2018 deposition of Darla Tishman, as previously filed in the court file as Exhibit A to 22 Declaration of Daniel L. Syhre in Support of Defendants Big Brother Big Sisters of Puget 23 Sound's Motion for Summary Judgment on April 6, 2018, as shown by the Electronic Court 24 Records in this case. 25 DECLARATION OF COUNSEL IN SUPPORT OF HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL 155 N.E. 1006 Street, Suite 210 DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF Scattie, WA 98125 Tel: (206) 735-7474 COUNSEL - I Fax: (206) 260-2950

- 2. Attached as **Exhibit B** is a true and copy of the page 66 of the aforementioned deposition of Ms. Darla Tishman. This is being provided under a separate cover, as the exhibit that was previously filed did not contain pages 66 to 68, probably as an inadvertent mistake. This deposition copy of Ms. Tishman was obtained from Mr. Richard Anderson, counsel for Plaintiffs.
- 3. Attached as Exhibit C is a true and copy of the April 29, 2016 sworn written statement of John Wayne Monroe, as previously filed in the court file as Exhibit C to Declaration of Daniel L. Syhre in Support of Defendants Big Brother Big Sisters of Puget Sound's Motion for Summary Judgment on April 6, 2018, as shown by the Electronic Court Records in this case.
- 4. Attached as **Exhibit D** is a true and copy of the April 29, 2016 sworn written statement of Matthew J. Kilburn, as previously filed in the court file as Exhibit D to Declaration of Daniel L. Syhre in Support of Defendants Big Brother Big Sisters of Puget Sound's Motion for Summary Judgment on April 6, 2018, as shown by the Electronic Court Records in this case.
- 5. Attached as **Exhibit E** is a true and copy of the police report and supplements consisting of sixteen pages, as previously filed in the court file as Exhibit E to Declaration of Daniel L. Syhre in Support of Defendants Big Brother Big Sisters of Puget Sound's Motion for Summary Judgment on April 6, 2018, as shown by the Electronic Court Records in this case.
- 6. Attached as **Exhibit F** is a true and copy of Declaration of Michael Sanchez, previously filed in this case.
- 7. Attached as **Exhibit G** is a true and correct copy of this Court's ruling on June 8, 2018 that Mr. Sanchez' claim was severed "for independent adjudication by the court."
- 8. In November 2018, at the request of the previous counsel for Plaintiffs, I agreed to continue the trial date. The stipulated proposed order was presented to the court court, and a

DECLARATION OF COUNSEL IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 2

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC 155 N.E. 100th Street, Suite 210 Seattle, WA 98125 'Tel: (206) 735-7474 Fax: (206) 260-2950

25

new case scheduling order issued on December 3, 2018. Unfortunately, I failed to calendar the new case scheduling order. My failure to comply with the case scheduling order can be objectively interpreted as conflicting with the attorney's unimpaired judgement in continuing to represent Mr. Sanchez in this matter. Because of this, RPC 1.7 requires my withdrawal from the representation of my client,

- 9. As a result, I failed to disclose Mr. Sanchez' primary witness disclosure. I should have made the witness disclosure as attached in **Exhibit H**, which is served today along with this motion to Plaintiffs' new counsel.
- 10. According to the interrogatory responses from Plaintiffs, Plaintiff Sarah Pinho made unprivileged publication of the statements at issue in this case to family friends such as Franisbel Cella and Holly, and to her ex-husband and possibly other friends.

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

s/ Kenneth M. Chang Kenneth M. Chang, WSBA No. 26737 Attorney for Defendant Sanchez Hart Jarvis Murray Chang PLLC 155 N.E. 100th Street, Suite 210 Seattle, WA 98125 Telephone: (206) 735-7474

E-mail: kchang@hjmc-law.com

Fax: (206) 260-2950

DECLARATION OF COUNSEL IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 3 HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

155 N.E. 100th Streer, Suite 210 Seartle, WA 98125 Tel: (206) 735-7474 Fax: (206) 260-2950

1		CERTIFIC	CATE OF SERVICE
2		I, Kenneth M. Chang, certify under	penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of
3	Wash	nington that I am the counsel for Respo	ondent herein and that on 5/20/2019 I caused to be
4	serve	d on the person listed below in the ma	nner shown.
5	CON		N SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO N FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL
6	CON		
7		Richard Anderson, WSBA No. 251 Counsel for Plaintiffs Solventer, Goldmark & Bondan	13
8		Schroeter, Goldmark & Bender 810 Third Ave. Suite 500 Seattle, WA 98104	
9		Tel: 206-622-8000 Fax: 206-682-2305	
10 11		rax. 200-062-2303	
12		United States Mail, First Class	
13	×	By E-Service	May 20, 2019
14		By Facsimile	
15	×	By Email Attachment	May 20. 2019
16		Dated this 20th day of May, 2019	
17			
18		<u>/s Kenneth M. Cha</u> Kenneth M. Chang, V	
19 20			
20			
22			
23			
24			
25			
	DEC	LADATION OF COUNCIL IN CURROTT	

DECLARATION OF COUNSEL IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL -4

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

155 N.E. 100th Street, Suite 210 Seattle, WA 98125 Tel: (206) 735-7474 Fax (206) 260-2950

Exhibit A

```
Paqe 1
        SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON
                   IN AND FOR KING COUNTY
    K.M.P., a minor child, by
                                    )
    and through her natural
    mother and custodial
    parent, SARAH HALL PINHO,
    an individual,
6.
                   Plaintiffs,
                                   ) No. 17-2-19614-2
                                          KNT
                VS.
8
     BIG BROTHERS BIG SISTERS OF
c
    PUGET SOUND; DARLA TISHMAN,
     an individual; and MICHAEL
    WAYNE SANCHEZ,
11
                   Defendants.
1.2
33
14
15
               DEPOSITION OF DARLA TISHMAN
16
                   Seattle, Washington
37
                 Tuesday, March 13, 2018
28
39
20
21
22
    Reported by:
23
    Connie Recob, CCR 2631, RMR, CRR
24
    JOB NO. 138088
25
```

	Fage 2		Page 3
· 1	March 13, 2018	1	APPEARANCES:
2	9:42 a.m.	2	MIT DANANCES.
3:	3 1 1 2 Mills	3	
Ġ		4	LEE & LEE
5	Deposition of DARLA TISHMAN, held at	5	Attornevs for Plaintiffs
ů	the offices of Betts Patterson Mines, 701		1001 Fourth Avenue
7	Pike Street, Suite 1400, Seattle,	7	Seattle. Washington 98154
ē	Washington, before Connie Recob, CCR 2631.	8	BY: RISA WOO
9	RMR, CRR, a Notary Public of the State of	9	D1. 140/1 (100
10	Washington.	10	
11	•	1 11	BETTS, PATTERSON & MINES
12		32	Attorneys for Defendants
3/3		13	701 Pike Street
3.4		34	Seattle, Washington 98101
15		15	BY: LAURA KRUSE
1.6		16	
17		77	
18		38	
19		70	
2.0		20	
21		21	
3.7		22	
7.7] 23	
3.4		24	
2.5		25	
		1	
	©=a≥ 4	1	r r.
1	Page 1	1	Stage 5
1	DARLA TISHMAN,	1	A. Prior to that I did some sales.
2	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn	2	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did
2 3	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and	3	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states.
2 3 4	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows:	(4 17) द	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary
2 3	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY	(A U) et n.	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it.
2 9 4 5	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO:	(N D) 47 157 151	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was
21 (3) 4 (5) (4)	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer	(4 b) er er er er er	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job
2 3 4 5 6	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla?	(N D) 47 157 151	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for
2 3 4 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla.	(a) (a) (b) (b) (b) (b)	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got
2 3 4 5 5 5 5 5 5 5	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell		A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into
2 3 4 5 6 9 9	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work?	N A & & P & & C	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into appraisals and started having kids.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	DARLA TISHMAN, ealled as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the	A W 4 P 6 1 8 8 0 1	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	DARLA TISHMAN, ealled as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the airport.		A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have? A. Two.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the airport. Q. Okay. For a particular airline?	3 3 4 5 6 7 8 6 0 1 3 3 1 1 3 3	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have? A. Two. Q. Are they adults?
2 3 4 5 6 9 10 11 12 13 14	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the airport. Q. Okay. For a particular airline? A. Virgin America right now.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 1 2	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have? A. Two. Q. Are they adults? A. Uh-huh.
2 3 4 5 6 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the airport. Q. Okay. For a particular airline? A. Virgin America right now. Q. How long have you been doing that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 5	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have? A. Two. Q. Are they adults? A. Uh-huh. MS. KRUSE: Sorry. Just so the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 26	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the airport. Q. Okay. For a particular airline? A. Virgin America right now. Q. How long have you been doing that? A. About four years.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 6 1 5 6 1 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have? A. Two. Q. Are they adults? A. Uh-huh. MS. KRUSE: Sorry. Just so the record is clear, say "yes" or "no" rather
2 3 4 5 6 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 37	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the airport. Q. Okay. For a particular airline? A. Virgin America right now. Q. How long have you been doing that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 1 5 6 7 1 2 7 1 7 1 7 7 1 7 7 1 7 7 1 7 7 1 7 7 1 7 7 1 7 7 1 7	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have? A. Two. Q. Are they adults? A. Uh-huh. MS. KRUSE: Sorry. Just so the record is clear, say "yes" or "no" rather than "uh-huh."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the airport. Q. Okay. For a particular airline? A. Virgin America right now. Q. How long have you been doing that? A. About four years. Q. And what kind of work did you do before that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 1 5 6 7 8 1 2 3 4 4 5 6 7 8 1 2 3 4 4 5 6 7 8 1 8 1 4 5 6 7 8 1 8 1 8 1 8 1 8 1 8 1 8 1 8 1 8 1 8	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have? A. Two. Q. Are they adults? A. Uh-huh. MS. KRUSE: Sorry. Just so the record is clear, say "yes" or "no" rather than "uh-huh." THE WITNESS: Okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 7 2 8 1 9 1 9 1 9 1 9 1 9 1 9 1 9 1 9 1 9 1	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the airport. Q. Okay. For a particular airline? A. Virgin America right now. Q. How long have you been doing that? A. About four years. Q. And what kind of work did you do before that? A. I was an appraiser.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 1 2 3 4	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have? A. Two. Q. Are they adults? A. Uh-huh. MS. KRUSE: Sorry. Just so the record is clear, say "yes" or "no" rather than "uh-huh."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the airport. Q. Okay. For a particular airline? A. Virgin America right now. Q. How long have you been doing that? A. About four years. Q. And what kind of work did you do before that? A. I was an appraiser. Q. Like residential properties?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 1 2 3 4 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 2 0 1 2	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have? A. Two. Q. Are they adults? A. Uh-huh. MS. KRUSE: Sorry. Just so the record is clear, say "yes" or "no" rather than "uh-huh." THE WITNESS: Okay. MS. KRUSE: Just to make sure it's on the record.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 20 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21	DARLA TISHMAN, ealled as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the airport. Q. Okay. For a particular airline? A. Virgin America right now. Q. How long have you been doing that? A. About four years. Q. And what kind of work did you do before that? A. I was an appraiser. Q. Like residential properties? A. House, uh-huh.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 1 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 1 2 1 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 1	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have? A. Two. Q. Are they adults? A. Uh-huh. MS. KRUSE: Sorry. Just so the record is clear, say "yes" or "no" rather than "uh-huh." THE WITNESS: Okay. MS. KRUSE: Just to make sure it's on the record. BY MS. WOO:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 11 20 12 20 12 20	DARLA TISHMAN, called as a witness, having been duly sworn by a Notary Public, was examined and testified as follows: EXAMINATION BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Thank you. Do you prefer Ms. Tishman or Darla? A. Darla. Q. Okay. All right. Can you just tell me a little bit about what do you do for work? A. I do customer service at the airport. Q. Okay. For a particular airline? A. Virgin America right now. Q. How long have you been doing that? A. About four years. Q. And what kind of work did you do before that? A. I was an appraiser. Q. Like residential properties?	23 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 5 6	A. Prior to that I did some sales. office supply sales. Going way back. I did public relations. These are different states. I did placement. I placed nurses on temporary assignments so that's pretty much it. My first job out of college was public relations. Then I took a sales job placing nurses, basically a recruiter for nurses for traveling assignments. Then I got into office sales and then I got into appraisals and started having kids. Q. How many kids do you have? A. Two. Q. Are they adults? A. Uh-huh. MS. KRUSE: Sorry. Just so the record is clear, say "yes" or "no" rather than "uh-huh." THE WITNESS: Okay. MS. KRUSE: Just to make sure it's on the record.

	Fage €		Fage 7
· <u>1</u>	in Columbia, Missouri, four years college.	1	A. Not in lines of work but
2	Q. And your degree?	2	volunteering.
3	A. University journalism.	3	Q. Okay. Tell me about that.
4	Q. And is Missouri, is that where	4	A. I guess my earliest volunteering was
5	you're from?	5	when my kids were young and I volunteered for
6	A Uh-huh, yes	6	their school
7	Q. That's okay. It takes some getting	7	Q. Okay.
8	used to.	8	A. I chaperoned field trips well, I
ē	A. Okay,	9	guess the earliest was my kids were in a co-op
30	Q. Yes, you're from Missoun. How did	10	preschool so I had to work at the preschool.
11	you end up out here in Scattle?	11	You do your shifts, like once every two weeks
12	 A. Moved here about nine years ago from 	12	you work in the classroom, chaperoning field
13	Maryland, had family out here and just wanted	13	trips, and then when they got to elementary
14	to be closer to family and move out West.	1.4	school I was a room volunteer. I actually had
15	Q. Okay. And so since you moved out	1 35	a paid job with the schools working in the
16	here are you living right now in the Tacoma	16	lunchroom as a recess monitor and lunchroom
17	area?	27	monitor.
18 35	A. Uh-huh, yes.	3.8	Q. Is that elementary school?
20	Q. Yes. And have you lived in the	70	A. Yeah.
7.7	Tacoma area the entire nine years you've been	223	Q. How long did you do that for?
:2	here?	22	A. A couple years when my kids were in
<u> </u>	A. Tacoma area, yes. Q. All right. So in any of your other	23	elementary school.
24	prior lines of work have you had any experience	34	Q. So the entire time?
25	working with children?	25	A. No, not the entire time. Really
	WORKER WITH CHINGLE		just kind of started as volunteer and then
	£age ਨ	1	ઈ∂ටුල 9
1		1	· ·
<u>-</u>	Fage 8 would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch	1 7	was also a different class that was just kids.
<u>2</u> 3	would just do various volunteer jobs at the	1	· ·
<u></u> -3 -4	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch	2	was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was
3 4 5	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related	0 5 4 5	was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it
2 3 4 5	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children?	0 5 4 5 6	was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working
3 4 5 6	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was	() () () () () () () () () ()	was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault?
2 3 4 5 6 7	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. Twe taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like	* I & I & I &	was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No
4 5 6 T 8 9	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. Twe taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate	* P & 5 & 7 & 6.	was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No. Q. Okay. How did you decide to become
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. Twe taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. Ive		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to mome and babies. What		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to moms and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to	* 1 4 5 6 7 % C. O. I. S.	was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 22 12	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to moms and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, tecnagers.		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 33 12 13	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to moms and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, tecnagers. Q. How was that?		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one of those things where I had time and wanted to
10 12 12 14 15	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to mome and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, tecnagers. Q. How was that? A. Yeah, that was fun. He loved it		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one of those things where I had time and wanted to do something good and helpful and I like
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 33 12 13	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to mome and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, teenagers. Q. How was that? A. Yeah, that was fun. He loved it No, I'm kidding.		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one of those things where I had time and wanted to do something good and helpful and I like whenever I do things like going on hikes, I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to mome and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, teenagers. Q. How was that? A. Yeah, that was fun. He loved it No, I'm kidding. Q. Going back to you teaching yoga, not		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one of those things where I had time and wanted to do something good and helpful and I like whenever I do things like going on hikes, I thought it would be something fun to take kids
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 05 14	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to moms and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, tecnagers. Q. How was that? A. Yeah, that was fun. He loved it. No, I'm kidding. Q. Going back to you teaching yoga, not your son's lacrosse team, what was the age.		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was jt A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one of those things where I had time and wanted to do something good and helpful and I like whenever I do things like going on hikes, I thought it would be something fun to take kids on. And I was a member of the Mountaineers and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to moms and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, teenagers. Q. How was that? A. Yeah, that was fun. He loved it. No, I'm kidding. Q. Going back to you teaching yoga, not your son's lacrosse team, what was the age range that you were working with?		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was jt A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one of those things where I had time and wanted to do something good and helpful and I like whenever I do things like going on hikes, I thought it would be something fun to take kids on. And I was a member of the Mountaineers and they were starting a kids program in Seattle.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 12 13 14 25 14	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to moms and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, teenagers. Q. How was that? A. Yeah, that was fun. He loved it No, I'm kidding. Q. Going back to you teaching yoga, not your son's lacrosse team, what was the age range that you were working with? A. Well, I taught a variety of classes.		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was jt A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one of those things where I had time and wanted to do something good and helpful and I like whenever I do things like going on hikes, I thought it would be something fun to take kids on. And I was a member of the Mountaineers and they were starting a kids program in Seattle, but I don't live close enough to Seattle to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 12 13 14 35 14 25 16 27 18 20	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started — they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to mome and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, tecnagers. Q. How was that? A. Yeah, that was fun. He loved it No, I'm kidding. Q. Going back to you teaching yoga, not your son's lacrosse team, what was the age range that you were working with? A. Well, I taught a variety of classes. I could teach anything and my regular classes		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one of those things where I had time and wanted to do something good and helpful and I like whenever I do things like going on hikes, I thought it would be something fun to take kids on. And I was a member of the Mountaineers and they were starting a kids program in Seattle, but I don't live close enough to Seattle to really ever come up here so I thought it would
2 3 4 5 6 7 10 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 20 21 23	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to moms and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, teenagers. Q. How was that? A. Yeah, that was fun. He loved it No, I'm kidding. Q. Going back to you teaching yoga, not your son's lacrosse team, what was the age range that you were working with? A. Well, I taught a variety of classes.		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was jt A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one of those things where I had time and wanted to do something good and helpful and I like whenever I do things like going on hikes, I thought it would be something fun to take kids on. And I was a member of the Mountaineers and they were starting a kids program in Seattle, but I don't live close enough to Seattle to
2 3 4 5 6 7 10 12 13 14 15 14 15 16 17 28 19 20 20 21 23 24	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to mome and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, tecnagers. Q. How was that!' A. Yeah, that was fun. He loved it. No, I'm kidding. Q. Going back to you teaching yoga, not your son's lacrosse team, what was the age range that you were working with? A. Well, I taught a variety of classes. I could teach anything and my regular classes were not always the kids' class but I subbed		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one of those things where I had time and wanted to do something good and helpful and I like whenever I do things like going on hikes, I thought it would be something fun to take kids on. And I was a member of the Mountaineers and they were starting a kids program in Seattle, but I don't live close enough to Seattle to really ever come up here so I thought it would be a fun and a good thing to do.
2 3 4 5 6 7 10 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 20 21 23	would just do various volunteer jobs at the school and then started they needed a lunch person so probably did that two and a half years. Q. Okay. Anything else kind of related to children? A. I've taught yoga to kids. Yoga was a side thing. I haven't taught in like two years, but I got my teaching certificate and I've taught yoga classes to kids. I've taught yoga classes to moms and babies. What else have I done with kids? I taught yoga to my son's lacrosse team, tecnagers. Q. How was that? A. Yeah, that was fun. He loved it No, I'm kidding. Q. Going back to you teaching yoga, not your son's lacrosse team, what was the age range that you were working with? A. Well, I taught a variety of classes. I could teach anything and my regular classes were not always the kids' class but I subbed for someone kind of regularly and they, the		was also a different class that was just kids. Q. Was this at a yoga studio or was it A. Yoga studio. Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any background, training, experience in working with victims of sexual assault? A. No Q. Okay. How did you decide to become involved with the Big Brothers program? A. I have a friend who does it and it was just my youngest had moved out of the house, gone off to college and it was just one of those things where I had time and wanted to do something good and helpful and I like whenever I do things like going on hikes, I thought it would be something fun to take kids on. And I was a member of the Mountaineers and they were starting a kids program in Seattle, but I don't live close enough to Seattle to really ever come up here so I thought it would be a fun and a good thing to do. And I've had exchange students, I

Page 10 Page 11 1 back to Big Brothers. Q. For how long? 3. A. Well, not since I've lived here in A. That was — the exchange students 1 3 Washington, but I've been around exchange 3 had were summer programs so just during the ą students because my aunt is a pretty active summer. 5 volunteer with AFS which is American foreign 5 Q. And so this is three separate ţ, exchange students, and she always has exchange ٤ summers, you didn't have three at once? 7 students at their house and she kind of uses me P as the person who will take them to do fun Q. So yes, three separate summers? Ç 9 things because she's older. So she's like, Yes, three separate summers. 10 16 Darla, will you take these kids hiking? So Q All right. And you said they're 11 1.1 whatever, I'm kind of the connection to someone teenagers? 12 13 younger than she is because they don't have Yes. They're in high school. Α 1 2 13 kids at all in the house. Q. What kind of background or training 14 14 So anyway, but I've had three is required to host a foreign exchange student? 15 35 exchange students in the past but that was when What kind of process? 36 16 Hived out East. I don't really remember. I just 17 17 Q. Okay, remember filling out an application. They come 18 A But they were teenagers. 181 to your house, look at your house, interview 2.9 Q. More than 10 years ago? 19 the people in your family, like they 20 A. Yeah, more than 10 years ago, yes. 20 interviewed my husband. They got references. 21 21 Q. They come in and stay with you at And I don't really know the extent of all the 22 22 your house? background that they did but I do remember they 22.3 23 A. Ub-huh. came to the house and did like a home visit to 24 24 "Yes"? Q. see where the bedroom would be that they would 0.5 25 A. Yes. Page 12 Page 13 1 1 So before any kids came --A. I would have continued to do it, and 1 I actually hosted a Plebe from the Naval A. Oh, yeah, 3 Q -- they do all this? Academy too one year. 4 Q. So not -- that's not one of the A. Yes. Ę. Q. Do you remember about how long the three students? ġ, process was? A No, that is something completely 7 A. I mean just long enough to get the different It's things that - it's something į. paperwork done, I guess. that if you live in Annapolis you do because Ģ Q. Okay. Did they have you go through kids that go to the Naval Academy, they come 10 10 any kind of training or anything? from all over the world so they don't have 1: 11 A. No. families. And we were involved in the Naval 12 Q. Okav. 12 Academy because my kids played hockey there and 13 13 A. I knew that -- actually the woman it was just a thing, they would put out the 14 1,4 who worked that, I knew her from my church so word looking for host families. 15 35 there wasn't really formal training to be a And that's probably how the other 16 1€ host. I think just a lot of paperwork. one happened too, they just needed host 13 17 families so they were spreading the word and Q. And was there a reason that there 16 1.8 was only -- you only hosted three children? then I volunteered. 19 12 Just because I did it when my kids Q. Okay. So now back to getting 20 20 got a little bit older. involved with Big Brothers. When did you first 23 2.3 Q Okay become involved? ~.. 20 A And then I moved A I don't know the exact timeline, but 20 23 O. And -- sorry? it was probably about six months before 14 14 _4 24 A. I moved. because she was my first little sister. 35 25 MS WOO: Q. Oh, okay.

Dara 705

Page 14

2

9

10

1.1

3.3

7.4

3.5

1 8

17

18

3.9

20

21

22

93

...

25

7

10

1.1

12

13

14

15

3.6

17

18

19

20

2:1

30

23

24

25

Page 15

Page 17

BY MS. WOO:

7

2

3.

4

5

į.

ş:

Ç,

30

11

3.2

•

14

15

16

17

11

2.3

20

21

. 2

2.3

2.4

25

1

5

4

÷

ò

7

6

ç

įį

1.1

15

1.3

1.4

13

1.6

17

18

19

20

22

...

23

_ 4

25

Q. So describe the process that you had to go through to become a Big Sister.

A. I just remember looking on line at their website because a friend of mine had done it and said it was a good organization to volunteer for. So I remember getting on line, reading through it, just filling out some information on line, then someone called me and I either filled out an application on line or they sent me an application maybe, just probably like an introduction type application. And then I remember getting another phone call again and getting asked more in-depth questions.

And then probably asking me a lot of the things that you are, just my background, have I worked with kids, why I wanted to do it. And then at some point a more formal interview because they got more personal information like license number, ran -- you know, signed something to give them authorization to run a background check, and I think I had to go in and sign some things for that.

And then I guess that probably took

a little while. I remember some time in between each stage kind of and so that took a little while and then they said. We'll call you when that comes back. And then I got a phone call and went in for an interview, I guess with a case manager or someone who worked there. I don't remember the person's name, just -- just a one-on-one interview.

And then she -- I don't know what happened behind the scenes, but then they called and said I had been accepted and I needed to come in for like office -- not office training but just training in their office. And then after that I was - I guess that was the final check mark and I could be considered to be matched up with someone.

Q. Okay. So do you think that the process lasted six months roughly?

A. I don't remember when I applied. So I don't remember like the exact date I first got on line and sent it in so maybe six months or less.

Q. Okay. You mentioned coming in for in-office training

A. Uh-huh.

Page 16

Q. Was that the only training session

A. Uh-huh.

that was offered to you?

MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO:

O. "Uh-huh," "yes"?

Α. Yes.

Okav, O.

A. Oh, I didn't hear what you said. MS. KRUSE: Same objection. That's fine. You have to still answer.

BY MS. WOO:

Q. All right. Can you tell me about that training?

A. It was in a conference room similar to this. It was me and the instructor and it was a lot of handouts and a slide show.

Q. Like a PowerPoint?

Yeah, PowerPoint, And it was seemed like it was pretty instructional, like all set out like the same for everyone.

Q. Like standard?

A. A curriculum, yeah, kind of had a curriculum that they went through.

Q. Okay. Do you remember about how

long it lasted?

A. Maybe like half a day, like the late morning into afternoon

Q. Do you remember the topics that were covered?

A. Not really specifically, but I have reviewed -- I had -- got a packet, so like that sort of jogged my memory but I didn't really remember specifically.

Q. You said you recently reviewed something?

A. Yes.

Okay. Roughly when was that?

Just because they gave me a copy of the information that we went over in class and so then that kind of made me remember because I don't really remember any specifics. But just -- it was just like the general like rules of Big Brother Big Sister, a lot of scenarios, but I don't remember specifically what they were, but I just remember some specific things that stood out like don't use -- it was kind of common sense but don't put pictures of your kids, don't talk about them, you know, on your social media.

Page 18 Page 19 1 It was a lot of rules and 1 you're referring to? 2 3 regulations. It was a lot of guidelines, just MS. KRUSE: I'm going to object. I 3 safety things like don't drink around -- you 3 think the question probably. What did you 4 know, don't let anyone else drive them 4 review to prepare for the deposition? -- is ÷ anywhere, and just to be sure and get - I kind 5 probably what I think the question is, so ť of remember just be sure and respect the 6 if you want to testify as to what you 7 parents and get permission from the parents to reviewed, not necessarily how the materials ŧ. Ŕ do anything. Don't -- it was just kind of like came to you. ٥ Ü general guidelines dealing with the family and THE WITNESS: Okay. Just that I was 3 0 10 the kid. given a copy of all the -- all the training 2.1 11 Q. So there wasn't really anything in materials and everything I guess relating 3.2 12 there that came as a surprise to you? to this. I got a copy of my statement to 13 13 the police, just a packet of information. A. No. 3.4 Q. Just kind of standard things that 14 BY MS, WOO: 15 16 you would expect -Q. Okay. How recently? 16 7 .. A. Uh-huh. I guess two or three months ago. 17 17 O. - their rules to be? Q. All right. And did it all look 18 A. Uh-huh. 18 familiar? It all looked right? 19 19 MS. KRUSE: Object to form. A. Uh-huh. .: 0 20 O. "Yes"? THE WITNESS: Yes. 21 21 A. I didn't go through every single BY MS. WOO: 22 ::: Q. "Uh-huh," "yes"? page, but... 33 03 A. Yes. Q. All right. Apart from the 24 _ 4 Q. You said that they recently showed PowerPoint presentation - oh, I meant to ask: 25 you some materials. Who is the "they" that Was there anybody else being trained at the Page 20 Paga 21 1 same time as you were? the type - the population of children that Big 2 Brothers seeks to help? A. No. 3 Q. All right. Apart from the 3 MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Calls. 4 ÷ for speculation. PowerPoint presentation and the written 5 ţ, BY MS, WCO: materials that you received, were there any É ÷ other kind of training sessions or Q. You can answer. 7 7 opportunities? MS. KRUSE: You can answer. 5, \$ THE WITNESS: Yeah, okay. MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked Ÿ MS. KRUSE: Yeah, you can still and answered. 1.0 10 THE WITNESS: I don't know if there answer. It's just for the record, 11 11 THE WITNESS: Sorry: I don't know were other opportunities but I wasn't -- I 13 13 what that means. So just knowing -- I've didn't participate in any because that was 3.3 1.3 my first. heard of Big Brother Big Sister for many 14 1.4 BY MS. WOO: years, even when I was a kid I remember 15 15 Your first training session? hearing of it so I just knew it was just a 16 16 Training, yeah. So I think -- it mentoring program for kids who might be 17 17 seemed like there were probably things you latchkey kids, might have single parents, 7 % .18 could participate in if you were -- if I was might just need some extra attention. 19 2 ¢ still involved with it, but that was just my maybe -- so I just thought it was kids who 20 20 needed extra attention. So maybe both 21 21 parents worked or they had single parents Q. All right. Did you feel adequately 22 3.2 and just I always felt bad for kids who prepared to take on mentoring after this 13 23 training session and those materials? would come home from school and have no one ្នផ្ 24 there all day A. Yes.

Okay. What's your understanding of

25

So that's sort of what I thought.

Fage 26 Fage 27 . 1 kids that have been in rough families or MS. KRUSE: Object to form. 7 2 anything like that so I just don't have THE WITNESS: I probably would not 3 experience with that. have done that, 4 Q. What do you mean "emotional issues"? BY MS. WOO: 5 Can you give me an example? Q. You --A Well, Trust am pulling in my mind ę, A. Like if they gave me a variety of things I've heard in the news like people 7 kids and said this one has these issues, this Ω adopting a kid and finding out they have severe one has these issues. I would not want a kid r, Ġ problems and they don't -- so in my mind I'm with emotional issues. 10 iί thinking -- I don't know how you would describe Q. Any particular reason? iχ it, but detachment or - I don't know. Maybe 3.3 A. Because I don't know how -- I'm not 10 anger or violence or -- 1 don't know. 1.2 experienced and I wouldn't want to say 1 '2 Q. I'm not this familiar with the 13 something that I'm not supposed to say. 1-9 program but if you're a female, are you only 10 Q. Okay. After completing the training 15 1.5 allowed to take on a little sister or can you that you went through, what was your 10 take on a little brother as well? 7 4, understanding of any restrictions on behavior 1.7 1 7 MS. KRUSE: Object to form. during activities with your little? 18 18 THE WITNESS: I don't actually know A. They had a certain few rules about 29 19 for sure but I wanted a little sister. when you could bring them to your house, that 30 20 you could never have a sleep over, that -- just BY MS. WOO: 21 21 Q. Okay. Would you consider a child if you were going to do anything dangerous with 20 who had previously been the victim of a sexual 23 them, say skydiving, that you would get signed 23 ^ ጜ assault, would that fall in your category of permission, if you were going to do anything --24 23 one with emotional issues that you wouldn't can't cross state lines, I do remember that. 23 have necessarily wanted to take on? 25 Basically just to get parental approval before Page 28 Page 29 1 you do anything just like if you were 1 made sense. 1 babysitting somebody else's kid. 3 BY MS. WOO: ή. ? Q Would something like a dangerous Q. Concerning a home visit after the Ą activity like skydiving require permission from three months, were there additional rules on 5 the parent as well as Big Brothers or just the whether other people had to be present for a ţ. parent? ń home visit or --7 7 I think so. Α. Not that I remember. 2 Ę. Yes, both? Q Would it be okay for a one-on-one Ġ Д Yes, both. I don't know. I never Ģ visit at the big's house? 10 would --30 A. I believe so because I have a friend 13 MS. KRUSE: Object to form. 11 who has a little and she brings her to her 30 THE WITNESS: Would even probably --12 house. 13 I don't myself want to go skydiving, so... 13 Q. How about the extent of actual 14 BY MS. WOO: 34 physical contact that's permitted between the 15 Q. Okay. What about -- do you remember 15 little and a big? 1 f. 26 what the rules were about when you could bring MS. KRUSE: Object to form. 2.7 a child to your house? 17 THE WITNESS: What do you mean 18 A. I think it was after three months. 38 "allowed"? 19 Q. What was your understanding of why 20 BY MS. WOO: 2:0 20 that rule is in place? Q. Are there any don't - "do not dos" 21 MS. KRUSE: Object to the form. 21 about any physical contact with littles? Are 24 THE WITNESS My understanding of 2.3 you allowed to hug them? 23 it. I just think it was understandable. 23 A. I think it was kind of common sense . 4 They -- I don't know their exact reason 24 like if they hug you first, you can hug them, 25 behind it, but I didn't question it. It 25 but not to initiate any physical contact.

	Page 30		Page 31
<u>1</u>	"	1	
-	Q. Do you recall that this is what you were told or is this based on what — your	. 33	Like holding hands? Yes, I would think
3	common sense and how you proceeded?	3	they didn't specify every little thing but I held her hand and I don't think that was
4	MS. KRUSE: Object to form.	4	
5		5	against any rules.
ŕ	THE WITNESS: It was in the training	6	BY MS. WOO:
7	maierial.	7	Q. Held hands, arm around shoulder?
ខ	BY MS. WOO:	ō	A. Uh-hah
i. Še	Q. What was?	9	Q. "Yes"?
10	A. Not to initiate, but it's also	10	A. Yes.
11	common sense.	1	Q. Yes, you did that, or yes, you think
13	Q. Okay. So a hug would be okay if the	11	it's okay?
	little initiated it?	1	A. Yes, I would think that was okay.
33	A. (Witness nods head up and down.)	23	Q. Earlier you mentioned that there
14	Q. All right. Was there any rules on,	14	were some rules about not having a friend drive
15	you know, just a side hug or a full-on hug or	15	your little?
10	anything like that?	16	A. Uh-huh
27	MS. KRUSE: Object to form.	17	Q. What other rules like that were
18	THE WITNESS: No.	18	there about other people tending to the httle?
:9 20	BY MS, WOO:	19	MS. KRUSE: Object to form.
20	Q. No rules, okay. What about other	20	THE WITNESS: I don't remember all
21	let me ask this: So any physical contact that	21	the rules because it's been two years and I
22	was initiated by the little would be acceptable	22	haven't had any other
23	based on the training?	23	BY MS, WOO:
24	MS. KRUSE: Object to form.	24	Q. Little since?
25	THE WITNESS: What do you mean?	25	A. Yes.
		<u> </u>	
	Page 32		Page 33
1	Q. Okay. Just the best I understand	1	A. My spouse or their step spouse or
2	it's been some time.	3	something?
3			Q. Your spouse.
4	but just the typical don't drink and drive, don't let anyone else drive that kid, make sure		A. My spouse, no. I think basically if
ξ.			you're on an outing with your little, you're
Ė	they wear a seat belt, follow all laws.	į ė	supposed to be with your little.
7	Q. Were you permitted to leave little	7	Q. The entire time?
ន	with a friend?	8	A. Yes.
Ę	A. No.	i o	Q. Okay. Do you remember whether Big
10	Q. Okay.	10	Brothers set out certain child safety rules?
11	A. I do remember that now.	ונ	MS. KRUSE: Object to the form.
12	Q. Well, how about -	12	THE WITNESS: What, physical safety
	A. And I do remember another thing.	13	rules like seat belts or -
.L.3			
13 14		14	BY MS. WOO:
	They just said never drop off the little at	14	BY MS. WOO: O. Apvthing?
14	They just said never drop off the little at their house if the parents aren't home. They	ļ	Q. Anything?
14 15	They just said never drop off the little at their house if the parents aren't home. They said even if you set a time to bring them back	15	Q. Anything? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked
14 15 16	They just said never drop off the little at their house if the parents aren't home. They said even if you set a time to bring them back and the parent for some reason says !!!! be	15	Q. Anything? MS, KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered. Vague.
14 15 16 27	They just said never drop off the little at their house if the parents aren't home. They said even if you set a time to bring them back	15	 Q. Anything? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered. Vague. THE WITNESS: It's in the training
14 15 16 27 18	They just said never drop off the little at their house if the parents aren't home. They said even if you set a time to bring them back and the parent for some reason says I'll be there at 5:00 and they're not, you can't leave the little there.	15 15	Q. Anything? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered. Vague. THE WITNESS: It's in the training materials but I don't know specifically
14 15 16 27 18	They just said never drop off the little at their house if the parents aren't home. They said even if you set a time to bring them back and the parent for some reason says I'll be there at 5:00 and they're not, you can't leave the little there. Q. You got to sit there and wait until	15 16 17 18	Q. Anything? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered. Vague. THE WITNESS: It's in the training materials but I don't know specifically right now.
14 15 16 27 18 19	They just said never drop off the little at their house if the parents aren't home. They said even if you set a time to bring them back and the parent for some reason says I'll be there at 5:00 and they're not, you can't leave the little there. Q. You got to sit there and wait until the parent comes home?	15 15 19 30	Q. Anything? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered. Vague. THE WITNESS: It's in the training materials but I don't know specifically right now. BY MS. WOO:
14 15 16 27 18 19 20	They just said never drop off the little at their house if the parents aren't home. They said even if you set a time to bring them back and the parent for some reason says I'll be there at 5:00 and they're not, you can't leave the little there. Q. You got to sit there and wait until the parent comes home? A. Uh-huh.	15 16 17 18 19 30	 Q. Anything? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered. Vague. THE WITNESS: It's in the training materials but I don't know specifically right now. BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Do you think that there were
14 15 16 27 18 19 20 21	They just said never drop off the little at their house if the parents aren't home. They said even if you set a time to bring them back and the parent for some reason says I'll be there at 5:00 and they're not, you can't leave the little there. Q. You got to sit there and wait until the parent comes home? A. Uh-huh. Q. So not allowed to leave little with	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Anything? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered. Vague. THE WITNESS: It's in the training materials but I don't know specifically right now. BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Do you think that there were any of the safety rules that you did not
14 15 16 27 15 19 20 21 22	They just said never drop off the little at their house if the parents aren't home. They said even if you set a time to bring them back and the parent for some reason says I'll be there at 5:00 and they're not, you can't leave the little there. Q. You got to sit there and wait until the parent comes home? A. Uh-huh.	15 15 19 22 23 23 23	 Q. Anything? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered. Vague. THE WITNESS: It's in the training materials but I don't know specifically right now. BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. Do you think that there were

5.

4

E.

6

 $\dot{\gamma}$

ŭ.

ç

30

13

12

13

14

1.

16

1.7

18

1 4

20

23

22

23

24

25

1

3

3:

4

ō

ç

20

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

38

29

20

21

22

23

2.0

25

- Q. Were you trained on what to do if a little reported abuse to you?
- A. I don't remember exactly, but I think we were supposed to let a case manager know right away.
- Q Let me ask you. Do you not remember whether you were trained on it or do you not remember what exactly the procedure was that you were supposed to follow?
- A. Well, by "training" do you mean -- like what kind of training do you mean? Just handing me a piece of paper that says, In this case do this?
- Q. I guess. I mean did Big Brothers provide you any guidance whether it was in materials or training?
 - A. Yes, in materials.
- Q. Okay. So they did give you guidance on how to respond if a little reports abuse to you?
 - A. Yes.

2

3

4

5

ń

7

ε

ç

20

11

12

13

3

1

1 ..

17

38

19

90

21

23

23

24

. .

î

<u>^</u>

3

Ą

Ļ,

ţ,

7

ö

ç

15

11

12

13

2.4

3.5

16

17

28

19

20

21

22

23

⊈4

35

- Q. And this was in written materials?
- A. Yes
- Q Not necessarily covered in the PowerPoint?

- A. It's not what kind of training I would consider like acting out training. like let's run through a case, you know, a reenactment of something.
 - Q. Yeah. Role playing?
 - A. Yeah, role playing.
 - Q. Okay.
- A. It was more, This is what you would do in this case.
- Q. Okay. So you did get that information?
 - A Yes.
- Q. And the best that you can recall, what were you supposed to do?
- A. Let a case manager know is all I can really remember.
- Q. How soon after the report were you supposed to let the case manager know?
- A. I don't know what the training materials said about that.
- Q. Do you recall anything about do you recall whether you were provided with information about how you were supposed to respond to the little when they reported the abuse to you?

Page 36

Page 37

- A. No, I don't remember anything specific about that.
- Q. Anyone else that you were advised to report the abuse to besides the case manager? The police?
 - A. No.
 - MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered
 - THE WITNESS: I don't remember what the training materials said.
- BY MS. WOO:
- Q. Okay. Let's shift gears a little bit and talk specifically about being matched with Once you are notified that you've been matched, what happens?
- A. They called me and said, We think we have someone for you, and they kind of told me where she lived because they ask you to, with your ideal match, how far you would -- as far as geographic area, how far you're comfortable driving because you are -- usually you have to go pick them up. And so they kind of told me where she lived, what grade she was in, that she lived with her more and I think they said a sister or sisters, that she -- her common

interests -- well, not her common, just her interests.

And they just gave me — they just said they thought that we would be a great match because she had a lot of energy and she really liked to do outdoorsy things. And one thing that stood out is they said she really liked horses and I have a cousin who has horses and I just remember saying that and I've taken my other niece to see her horses and I must have mentioned that in an interview or something because they said. Oh, she really loves horses.

- Q. Is that cousin local?
- Λ. Yes.
- Q. All right So they -- go ahead.
- A. So basically they just gave me a little background and they asked me if I would be if I would consider her
 - Q. And obviously you did?
 - A. Yes.
- Q. Was this the first potential match that was brought to you, presented to you?
 - A Yes.
 - Okay. So did you just kind of

Page 38

Page 39

Page 41

immediately say. Yes, this sounds great, or did you have to think about it?

A. I did think about it because she was farther out than I really wanted to go because I don't really know that area at all. I wanted someone within like 10 or 20 minutes because I just figured proximity, I know the area and I would like someone that I could go pick up and like, What are you doing in an hour?

- Q. So about how far was she from where you lived at the time?
 - A. Probably like 30 to 40.
 - Q. 30-, 40-minute drive?
 - A. Uh-huh.

. 1

2

ņ

4

5,

ę,

7

ě:

Ü

20

20

12

33

14

15

16

. ...

38

29

20

21

• •

23

24

25

2

7

4

3

ť

7

¢.

9

. 0

11

1.2

2.3

3.4

13

16

17

1.8

<u>: 0</u>

20

20,

32

2.3

24

: 5

- O. With no traffic?
- A. Yes. But the only reason I considered it, it was because it was on my way home from work so I figured I could make it -- schedule meetings with her that were after I got off work
 - Q. Did you have a set work schedule?
 - A. It changes every eight to 12 weeks.
 - Q. Okay. Is it a full-time schedule?
 - A. Yes. It varies.
 - Q Whether or not it's full time varies

also?

2

2

4

۲.

€,

7

я

Ģ

3.0

11

10

1 ⊰

14

15

16

17

18

10

20

21

23

23

24

25

1

Ţ:

6

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

1.8

1.9

2.0

23

22

23

24

- A. Yes. yes.
- Q. Okay So ultimately obviously you decided to go ahead and accept the match?
 - A. Uh-huh.
- Q. Do you remember any other information that you were provided about to make your decision?
- A. They said that I was her second match, that she had -- I don't know how long she had been in between but they said she had a previous Big Sister that they had to end the match and they said they couldn't give me any details, but they still thought we would be a good match and they thought our personalities would...
 - Q. Okay. Anything else?
 - A. That they fold me?
 - Q. Uh-huh

A. The only thing that stands out is that they told me that the Big Sister might have disciplined her or something like that and the mother didn't like it and that's the only thing — they said. We can't give you any details but it came to an end.

Page 40

So I didn't really want to ask too many -- I just respected that and said, Okay. In my mind I kind of figured it was between them and I kind of get along with most people so I thought in my mind, Okay, we'll be fine because I -- you know, I'll be a good Big Sister and we'll have fun.

- Q. So did the fact that she had a prior match that was closed, did that weigh in on your decision at all?
 - A. I think it did --
- Q. In what way?

 A. —a little, I was just worried that maybe she wouldn't like me I didn't know if it was the girl or the mom or if it was really the Big Sister so you just have questions because you know people are different. So I was like. Well, maybe that Big Sister was really strict and not a lot of fun and didn't let to be a kid. Or I didn't know if it was really that was, you know, hard to deal with and maybe the mom was hard to deal with so I didn't know but I was going in with being optimistic thinking that I

would be able to get along with her.

Q. Okay. So you accept the match and then what happens next?

A. I - I accept the match to meet her, so then we set up a date to meet at their apartment so we met at her apartment in Federal Way. And for the first half of the meeting there was a representative, and I don't remember who it was, from Big Brother Big Sister, and we kind of met as a family like we all - I remember we all four sat in her living room, the mother, the Big Sister representative and me, and just talked.

- Q. Kind of getting to know you type stuff?
 - A. Uh-huh.
 - Q. About how long was this meeting?
- A. I think the Big Sister was probably there a half-hour to 45 minutes and then she left.
 - Q. The Big Sister representative?
- A. Yes. And then she left and she said. I want you guys to stay and spend some time alone and get to know each other, so we did. I stayed probably another 30 minutes, but they were getting ready to go somewhere so they

2

3

4

۲,

÷

٥

10

11

12

7 3

14

15

2.6

17

Į a

19

20

2.3

22

2.5;

24

25

J

2

3

4

5

ý,

7

8

9

1.0

ī. ī.

12

13

3.4

15

16

17

18

J. g

20

21

32

23

24

25

Fage 45

only had a certain amount of time, the mother. They had to leave. I think she was going to maybe see her dad or go do something, I don't remember.

- Q. Mother was going to see mother's dad
 or --
- A. I don't remember. I just remember getting like. Aren't we leaving soon? I remember her kind of saying like it was sort of abrupt and it was like, Okay, you guys have to go somewhere, that's fine. I'll...
- Q. Okay. So during that -- after the representative from Big Brothers left, was it still kind of an ongoing just getting to know you kind of --
 - A. Yes, that's all it was,
- Q. All right. Were there plans made at that time for an outing?
 - A. No.

. 1

2

3.

4

5

Ė

Ţ

ş

9

10

וו

1 .:

13

14

15

16

17

18

10

20

20

22

: 3

24

2.5

3

4

١.

Ģ

7

8

4

10

11

10

13

14

1.

15

1.7

18

19

26

20.

22

2.3

34

24

- Q. So how did you get from the end of that session to an ultimate outing with her?
- A. What I think happened, so that was more of an in-person introduction. So after that I think that the mother and had their own discussion and then talked with Big

Brother Big Sister and they decided whether they liked me or not. I think for me it felt kind of in a way like an interview, like I was going there to see if the mom liked me and then they were deciding if I was acceptable.

So then Big Brother Big Sister called me, I don't know how many days later and said, Okay, you're chosen.

- Q. Okay Prior to receiving that call but after the meeting, how were you feeling about the potential of matching?
 - A. Fine.
 - Q Now that you met them? Fine?
 - A. Fine.
- Q. Okay. So within a few days or so they let you know that it's an actual match and then what?
- A. And then -- this part, I don't really remember a lot, but I think I was going out of town so we said -- I do remember Big Brother Big Sister said, Try to make an outing pretty soon while you are, you know, fresh.

So we set something up which was the first outing so we -- I think I e-mailed to --

Page 44

e-mailed with the mother and maybe spoke with her on the phone to set up a date, a mutual date. And then...

- Q. And how did you come to decide on what the outing would be?
- A. I was just being flexible and said I would do whatever was the first outing.
- Q. So pretty much left it up to and her mom to figure out?
 - A. Uh-hub.
 - Q. "Yes"?
- A. Yes.
- Q. All right. So let's go now to the day of the outing. What's the first thing you remember about that day?
- remember about that day?

 A. The first thing I remember about the day? Picking her well. I remember telling her what time I would be there and I wasn't sure exactly what we were going to do because the more and she said, We'll tell you I'm going to talk with and we'll decide what to do and I think she either told me by text or on the phone. And it was pretty close to when I was getting there that she thought

would like to go swimming and that they had a park that they went to pretty often.

- Q All right. So at some point prior to arriving at the apartment, she let you know what they were planning on for the outing?
- A Yeah. I think it was either I kind of feel like I was a little bit surprised. I remember she said that she wanted to go to this park and then when I got to the house to pick her up she said she really wanted to go swimming. I just thought it was odd because it was pretty chilly but I just thought. Okay, she's a kid and this is what she wants to do. And the mom had packed her a towel and some beach toys and just said, a couple times. She really loves to go to this park and she really loves to go swimming and here's her stuff.
- Q. And what was the intended duration of the visit going to be?
 - A. There was no set intended time.
- Q. Did you not make plans on what time you'd have her back?
 - A. No.
- Q. Were you planning on bringing her back to the house?

	Page 50		ჩ ა ფი 51
- 1	A Certain parts of it. Certain parts	1	it was.
2	of it were maybe more congested because there	3	THE WITNESS: No. I mean I can
3	would be people on both sides and then	3	picture it in my head but I can't estimate
4	sometimes you had to stand by to let someone	4	how long it was.
5	walk by but then sometimes there would be	5	BY MS. WOO:
ò	space. Maybe as long as this conference room	6	Q Is this the only dock at the park
7	where there wouldn't be anybody and then you	7	that you're aware of?
E	would get to a spot and there would be more	3	A. That I saw.
9	people.	9	Q. So when we're talking about the
3.0	Q. I'm not good with estimating	36	dock, it's only this one?
11	distances either. What would you say is the	11	A Yes.
12	length of this conference room?	1.3	Q. Okay.
15	MS. KRUSE Object to form.	13	A. But I have not been back and I
14	THE WITNESS: I don't know	24	wouldn't be surprised if I looked at a picture
1.5	BYMS WOO:	15	and it was like completely different. You know
16	Q. 25 feet?	16	what I mean?
1.7	MS, KRUSE: Same objection. If you	17	Q. Yeah.
1.8	don't know, you don't know,	18	A. Because I just know how that goes
بي [BY MS. WOO;	10	with remembering something. I'm picturing one
2.0	Q. Somewhere around there?	20	dock and then if someone showed me a picture
21	A. I could agree with that, 20, 25	21	like it was completely different, I wouldn't
33	Q. Can you estimate how many of these	35	even remember that.
23	conference rooms was the dock long?	23	Q. Okay. Did the length of the dock,
34	MS. KRUSE: Object to form, She	24	did it just keep going out into further and
2.5	already testified she doesn't know how long	2.5	deeper water?
		<u> </u>	
	Page 52	!	Page 53
2	Fage 52 A. Yes, I do know that,	1 2.	
2 2	A. Yes, I do know that.	***	A. I don't know what drew us to the
2 2 3	A. Yes, I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point,	£	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way.
	A. Yes, I do know that.	^	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and
3	A. Yes, I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was?	3	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I
3 4	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how.	33 4	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she
3 4 5	A. Yes, I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form.	3 4 5	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the
5 4 5 V 7 V	A. Yes, I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water.	4 P 4 P	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she
3 4 5 5 7	A. Yes, I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom?	4 5 4 7	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure
5 4 5 V 7 V	A. Yes, I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water.	- 11 4 5 4 7 5	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the
3 4 5 7 8 9 20 3.1	A. Yes, I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing		A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 33	A. Yes, I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock?	7 8 9 0	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 33 33	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or	5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 33	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or walking, watching people, just cruising.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 12	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with those girls, was she conversing with other
3 4 5 6 7 8 20 3.1 3.2 3.3 3.4 3.5	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or walking, watching people, just cruising. Q. Do you remember the weather that	5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with those girls, was she conversing with other people on the dock too?
3 4 5 6 7 8 20 20 23 23 24 25 24	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or walking, watching people, just cruising. Q. Do you remember the weather that day?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 14	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with those girls, was she conversing with other people on the dock too? A. Anyone that was nearby.
3 4 5 6 7 8 8 20 20 20 23 4 5 6 7 2 2 2 2 2 3 5 6 7 2 7	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or walking, watching people, just cruising. Q. Do you remember the weather that day? A. It was mild and sunny.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with those girls, was she conversing with other people on the dock too? A. Anyone that was nearby. Q. Did she seem pretty outgoing?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 21 30 23 24 25 26 27 16	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or walking, watching people, just cruising. Q. Do you remember the weather that day? A. It was mild and sunny. Q. What would you consider mild? 60s,	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with those girls, was she conversing with other people on the dock too? A. Anyone that was nearby. Q. Did she seem pretty outgoing? A. Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 21 22 24 25 6 27 27	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or walking, watching people, just cruising. Q. Do you remember the weather that day? A. It was mild and sunny. Q. What would you consider mild? 60s, 50s?	3 4 5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with those girls, was she conversing with other people on the dock too? A. Anyone that was nearby. Q. Did she seem pretty outgoing? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So at some point she
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 21 32 23 14 15 12 7 12 9 20	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or walking, watching people, just cruising. Q. Do you remember the weather that day? A. It was mild and sunny. Q. What would you consider mild? 60s, 50s? A. Probably 50s. I remember it got	3 4 5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 15 15 15 15	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with those girls, was she conversing with other people on the dock too? A. Anyone that was nearby. Q. Did she seem pretty outgoing? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So at some point she encountered somebody who you now know as
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 21 29 20 21	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or walking, watching people, just cruising. Q. Do you remember the weather that day? A. It was mild and sunny. Q. What would you consider mild? 60s, 50s? A. Probably 50s. I remember it got chilly quick because I had a coat on but mild.	3 4 4 5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 15 15 19	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playeround I would have played on the playeround. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with those girls, was she conversing with other people on the dock too? A. Anyone that was nearby. Q. Did she seem pretty outgoing? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So at some point she encountered somebody who you now know as Michael Sanchez?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 20 20 23 24 25 26 29 20 22 25 26 27 28 29 20 22 22	A. Yes, I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or walking, watching people, just cruising. Q. Do you remember the weather that day? A. It was mild and sunny. Q. What would you consider mild? 60s, 50s? A. Probably 50s. I remember it got chilly quick because I had a coat on but mild for it felt like a nice day.	3 4 4 5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 15 15 19 26	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with those girls, was she conversing with other people on the dock too? A. Anyone that was nearby. Q. Did she seem pretty outgoing? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So at some point she encountered somebody who you now know as Michael Sanchez? A. Uh-huh.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 21 22 24 25 27 16 29 20 22 23	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or walking, watching people, just cruising. Q. Do you remember the weather that day? A. It was mild and sunny. Q. What would you consider mild? 60s, 50s? A. Probably 50s. I remember it got chilly quick because I had a coat on but mild for it felt like a nice day. Q. For that time of year?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 15 19 20 20 20 33	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with those girls, was she conversing with other people on the dock too? A. Anyone that was nearby. Q. Did she seem pretty outgoing? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So at some point she encountered somebody who you now know as Michael Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. "Yes"?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 20 20 23 24 25 26 29 20 22 25 26 27 28 29 20 22 22	A. Yes. I do know that. Q. Could you tell at the deepest point, the furthest out that the dock was, about how deep the water was? MS. KRUSE: Object to form. BY MS. WOO: Q. Could you see the bottom? A. It was dark water. Q. Okay. What were people mostly doing on the dock? A. Either fishing or sitting or walking, watching people, just cruising. Q. Do you remember the weather that day? A. It was mild and sunny. Q. What would you consider mild? 60s, 50s? A. Probably 50s. I remember it got chilly quick because I had a coat on but mild for it felt like a nice day. Q. For that time of year? A. Uh-buh.	5 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 19 20 21 20 21	A. I don't know what drew us to the dock. was just kind of leading the way. Like she felt very comfortable being there and her mom said she had been there many times so I was just kind of following where she wanted to go. If she wanted to play on the playground I would have played on the playground. If she wanted to take an adventure walk, I would have done really whatever she wanted to do. Q. Okay. And besides chatting with those girls, was she conversing with other people on the dock too? A. Anyone that was nearby. Q. Did she seem pretty outgoing? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So at some point she encountered somebody who you now know as Michael Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. "Yes."? A. Yes.

		į		
	Page 54		Fage 55	
. 5	Q So you got to the park You've	ļ i	sat on my and we were kind of watching them for	
2	talked about seeing the girls looking for their	[2	a while and they were reaching down and getting	
3	phone off the dock. Between that time and	Ş:	all wet. It was just kind of like a little	
1	encountering Mr. Sanchez, what else was going	4	entertainment show for us. So we ended up	
b	on?	i 5	somehow going to get a net for them and so we	
ť.	A. At one point she actually got in the	8	walked down the dock and just borrowed	
7	water because she was going to help them get	7	someone's net and brought it back.	
8	their cell phone. So she got in the water and	β	Q. Like a fishing pet?	
9	I just stood on the dock and watched her and	9	A. Yeah And someone, it seems like	
20	Q. How deep into the water did she get?	30	someone else came to maybe help them but we	
23	Like how high?	13	really didn't do anything with the net. We	
10	A. Probably up to her armpits, yeah, at	12	Just gave it we were just the couriers. We	
13	least her chest maybe. I remember her like	13		
1.4	trying to stay out, you know, because it was	14	went and got the net and gave it to them and	
15.	cold.	1 15	then I think it got to the point where they	
16	O Yeah. Was she able to locate the	3.5	must have just given up, I don't know. But	
27	phone?	1 17	they gave us the net back and we really were	
18	A. No.	7	just going to return the net to the person that	
3 6	Q. What else happened?	16	we borrowed it from and then that she	
20	A. I just watched her. She thought	19	started talking to people and then noticing	
31		20	everyone fishing	
20	that was super exciting. She thought she was	21	Q. Okay.	
23	going to save the day getting this girl's phone	3.3	A. And there were lots of people	
20 24	but then she came back and she was really cold	23	fishing.	
25	so she sat on she put her coat on and	Q. Was the person you borrowed the net		
22	wrapped her towel around herself and she just	25	from Sanchez or somehody else?	
~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~		<u> </u>		
<del>*************************************</del>	Fage 56		Page 57	
]	Fage 56 A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I	1	, and the second	
1 2	·	-	are you catching? What are you you know, I	
	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I	P - 17	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help	
2	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone else.	-	are you catching? What are you you know, I	
2 3:	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone else.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes	3	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she	
2 3 4	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone else.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?	3 4	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez?	
2 3 4 5	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone else.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.	3 4 5	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. Tel! me about that.	
2 3 4 5 6	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone else.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are	- 35 4 5 9	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. Tel! me about that. A. That was a little farther down the	
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone else.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.	- 35 4 5 5 54	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. Tel! me about that. A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes	0.00	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. Tel! me about that. A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?	1 15 4 15 15 18 10 0.	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. Tel! me about that. A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing	
2 3 4 5 4 7 8 9	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching	3 4 5 9 7 6 9 0	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. Tel! me about that. A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching people. She was asking people if she could see	10 11	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. Tel! me about that. A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the same exact conversations as with everyone, What	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching people. She was asking people if she could see their fish and just she didn't really have a	1 3 4 5 9 7 6 5 0 1 3	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. Tel! me about that. A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the same exact conversations as with everyone, What are you catching? Did you catch anything? And	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching people. She was asking people if she could see their fish and just — she didn't really have a lot of inhibitions about talking to people and	134587690125	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. Tel! me about that. A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the same exact conversations as with everyone, What are you catching? Did you catch anything? And they said they had caught some other fish. And	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 12	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching people. She was asking people if she could see their fish and just — she didn't really have a lot of inhibitions about talking to people and asking if she could see the fish and she would	1 3 4 5 5 7 6 5 0 1 3 5	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. Tel! me about that. A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the same exact conversations as with everyone, What are you catching? Did you catch anything? And they said they had caught some other fish. And I was talking too, probably said like, What	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 12 14 15	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching people. She was asking people if she could see their fish and just — she didn't really have a lot of inhibitions about talking to people and asking if she could see the fish and she would just look over the railing and look over the	134587690125	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez? A. Uh-huh. Q. Tel! me about that. A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the same exact conversations as with everyone, What are you catching? Did you catch anything? And they said they had caught some other fish. And I was talking too, probably said like, What kind of fish are you catching?	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 12 14 15 3	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching people. She was asking people if she could see their fish and just — she didn't really have a lot of inhibitions about talking to people and asking if she could see the fish and she would just look over the railing and look over the water at people's catches or ask to see what's	1345676901255156	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help  Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez?  A. Uh-huh.  Q. Tel! me about that.  A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the same exact conversations as with everyone, What are you catching? Did you catch anything? And they said they had caught some other fish. And I was talking too, probably said like, What kind of fish are you catching?  Q. Okay. When you say "they" said that	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 12 13 14 15 16	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone else.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching people. She was asking people if she could see their fish and just she didn't really have a lot of inhibitions about talking to people and asking if she could see the fish and she would just look over the railing and look over the water at people's catches or ask to see what's in their coolers. It was just a nice way to	101254567690125545678	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help  Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez?  A. Uh-huh.  Q. Tel! me about that.  A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the same exact conversations as with everyone, What are you catching? Did you catch anything? And they said they had caught some other fish. And I was talking too, probably said like, What kind of fish are you catching?  Q. Okay. When you say "they" said that they had caught some fish. Sanchez and other	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching people. She was asking people if she could see their fish and just — she didn't really have a lot of inhibitions about talking to people and asking if she could see the fish and she would just look over the railing and look over the water at people's catches or ask to see what's in their coolers. It was just a nice way to walk down the dock.	10125678901256789	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help  Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez?  A. Uh-huh.  Q. Tel' me about that.  A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the same exact conversations as with everyone, What are you catching? Did you catch anything? And they said they had caught some other fish. And I was talking too, probably said like, What kind of fish are you catching?  Q. Okay. When you say "they" said that they had caught some fish. Sanchez and other people as well?	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 16 19 20	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching people. She was asking people if she could see their fish and just — she didn't really have a lot of inhibitions about talking to people and asking if she could see the fish and she would just look over the railing and look over the water at people's catches or ask to see what's in their coolers. It was just a nice way to walk down the dock.  Q. Were people pretty responsive to	101251567890	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help  Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez?  A. Uh-huh.  Q. Tel' me about that.  A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the same exact conversations as with everyone, What are you catching? Did you catch anything? And they said they had caught some other fish. And I was talking too, probably said like, What kind of fish are you catching?  Q. Okay. When you say "they" said that they had caught some fish. Sanchez and other people as well?  A. Yes. Well he happened to be with	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 16 19 20 21	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching people. She was asking people if she could see their fish and just she didn't really have a lot of inhibitions about talking to people and asking if she could see the fish and she would just look over the railing and look over the water at people's catches or ask to see what's in their coolers. It was just a nice way to walk down the dock.  Q. Were people pretty responsive to her?	3 4 5 6 7 6 9 0 1 2 5 1 7 8 9 0 1 2 1 5 6 7 1 8 9 0 2 1	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help  Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez?  A. Uh-huh.  Q. Tel! me about that.  A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the same exact conversations as with everyone, What are you catching? Did you catch anything? And they said they had caught some other fish. And I was talking too, probably said like, What kind of fish are you catching?  Q. Okay. When you say "they" said that they had caught some fish. Sanchez and other people as well?  A. Yes. Well he happened to be with his grandson so they were kind of both talking.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 16 19 20	A. I don't think it was Sanchez. I think it was someone clse.  Q. When she got in the water and was up to her armpits had she taken off her clothes and was she just in her bathing suit?  A. Uh-huh, yes.  Q. So she now notices people are fishing off the dock?  A. Yes  Q. Then what happened?  A. We were just entertained watching people. She was asking people if she could see their fish and just — she didn't really have a lot of inhibitions about talking to people and asking if she could see the fish and she would just look over the railing and look over the water at people's catches or ask to see what's in their coolers. It was just a nice way to walk down the dock.  Q. Were people pretty responsive to	101251567890	are you catching? What are you you know, I don't remember her asking to help  Q. Okay. So at some point she encounters Sanchez?  A. Uh-huh.  Q. Tel' me about that.  A. That was a little farther down the dock because we had taken our time walking down talking to everyone along the way and just the usual he was just another person standing there with various people around and just the same exact conversations as with everyone, What are you catching? Did you catch anything? And they said they had caught some other fish. And I was talking too, probably said like, What kind of fish are you catching?  Q. Okay. When you say "they" said that they had caught some fish. Sanchez and other people as well?  A. Yes. Well he happened to be with	

25

people to let her help fish or --

A. I think she was just asking. What

A. Because he said.

Q Okay.

Fig. 58  1 A. He told me. 2 Q. Could you tell how old the grandson 3 was? 4 A. He was a technique. 5 I they were standing out on the doc deeper? 6 A. Yes. The only thing I do	Page 59
Q. Could you tell how old the grandson  2 deeper?  3 was?  A. Yes. The only thing I do	le sulvere de
was?  3 Was?  A. Yes. The only thing I do	A WHOLE ILS
, - M. 188, the only thing I do.	
	remember
12. The was a rechagor.	
Q. Did it appear any other individuals was only because I do remember	er this Asian
were there with Sanchez and his grandson? Guy kind of at the end. He like ov	amed the end
A. I don't know about with them but he 7 of the dock. That was like his ten	
seemed to be talking a lot to this other guy so 5 of. Because if you set up on the c	
I don't know if they came together or if they are no one can really share it with you	
were just friends from being on the dock and 10 kind of like taken over the end. A	
fishing together.   12 people had chairs, but I think that	
Q. Do you remember anything about that 12 end kind of had a little chair and a	
other guy, anything about his appearance, what people had coolers so that would	
he looked like? Can you describe him? 14 Q. Do you remember what	
A. I just remember he was a black guy 25 A. But so anyway I was sa	
and he seemed friendly and very talkative, just 15 were kind of close to the end at the	
they had a fishing banter going on.  17 because we had already talked to	
Q. Okay. Can you estimate age?  18 people and they were kind of like	
A. I don't remember.  19 A. I don't remember.  19 we thought we were going to turn	
Q. If not, that's okay.	aronno ano go
A Old in more word into Nick source and have	ل الله محس
27 30 has not attend on 70 50 T to \$1	were kind
There where	1 6 1 1
A. In going to - they were	
a pau because I knew tiley were it	
Q. All right. 50 sorry. You said 55 because he told me that and then t	here were a
Fage 50	೯೬೦ಕ 61
few scattered people. But we were near the and pepper gray, looked to me lil	la a tanical
end. There wasn't much it was we were fisherman. Like not dressed up i	n on trout
towards the last 10 to 15 percent of the dock.	many way.
There wasn't much farther we could go.  4 place, like didn't look out of place	OOKCU III
5 MS. KRUSE: Before we get into 5 Q. Do you remember the gra	
can we take a break?  A. I just remember he kind of	
7 (Recess 10:47-10:55.) 7 hair. He was wearing jeans, not	raelly I do
A	tura planthat
S EXAMINATION (Continuing) S kind of remember thinking that it BY MS. WOO: S the grandson was going fishing w	
Q. So you're out there on the dock. 16 grandfather just because I have b	
You encounter Sanchez and his grandson. Tell dad's always trying to get them to	
to determine datable and dis grandson. Ten dad's arways hythe to get them to	ng comigs
With lift With the formation of the first of	nu somenmes
you have to topice mean.	
Q. Teal.	aratiliita -
A. So I just tomentor Kind i	
h was not tike, on a femerior	
treat him any differently than anyone else.	
	me misi
Q. Do you remember can you describe 18 grandfather, so just that's like a li	
Q. Do you remember can you describe 18 grandfather, so just that's like a li impression I got.	
Q. Do you remember can you describe 18 grandfather, so just that's like a li impression 1 got.  A. He seemed pretty tall, taller than 20 Q. All right. So how did it of	
Q. Do you remember can you describe  18 grandfather, so just that's like a li  19 Sanchez?  20 A. He seemed pretty tall, taller than  21 me  22 that ended up helping San	
Q. Do you remember can you describe  Sanchez?  A. He seemed pretty tall, taller than  Compared that the seemed up helping Sanchez?  Q. How tall are you?  Do you remember can you describe  18 grandfather, so just that's like a literation impression I got.  Q. All right. So how did it of that that the ended up helping Sanchez?	ichez with the
Q. Do you remember can you describe Sanchez?  A. He seemed pretty tall, taller than  Compared that the procession of	nchez with the
Q. Do you remember can you describe  18 grandfather, so just that's like a li 19 Sanchez?  20 A. He seemed pretty tall, taller than 21 me 22 Q. How tall are you?  22 fishing?	nchez with the at exactly med like

<u>.</u>.

3

Ą

5

ţ,

7

G

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

ŢĢ

20

21

22

23

24

3

4

5

Ġ

9

20

11

3 2

13

14

2.5

3.6

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

_ 4

Page 65

got a fish, do you -- and stoom said, Can I help? Or I don't remember if he said, I got a fish, do you want to reel it in? I don't remember exactly how that happened. It just seemed like it happened.

· 3.

<u>^</u>

5

4

ç

6

7

а

ç

10

11

12

3.8

14

15

3 6

17

18

1.9

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

7

3

4

5

ξ,

S

ç

10

11

12

13

14

i5

16

17

. .

10

20

20

22

23

24

35

We were standing there talking. A fish came on the line and it may even be that like the grandson or the other guy is. You got a fish on, you know. Like one of those things where when someone caught a fish, we would all kind of like watch them because you would want to see how big it was when it came in. So when they realized there was a fish on the line. everyone sort of perked up and noticed. And I don't remember exactly how, if she said. Oh. wow, can I help? Or if he said, Come here, do you want to reel it in?

- Q. Okay Prior to that all the other people that had -- that she had stopped and talked to or that you had both stopped and talked to, had anybody else caught a fish during the time you were chatting?
- A. Not right in front of us. They either had fish in their buckets or they were actively fishing.

Q. So one way or another conds up helping him reel it in. Describe what she did.

A. She was just kind of listening to what you do. I just kind of remember him saying. Hold on and you're going to put your hand here. I just remember she was pretty intent and kind of, it almost seemed like she was taking it very senously like she was kind of excited about this was her first fish. I remember her saying this was her first fish and she was kind of talkative about it, like, This is my first fish.

And so I -- she just seemed sort of focused on and excited and proud of her -- she just sort of seemed kind of enjoying it like she was proud of it.

O. Okay,

And I was happy – I was like, that's awesome, you know. I do remember it being like a good experience.

Q. So he told her to hold on. Hold on to what?

A. The fishing pole.

Q. How were their bodies positioned at that point?

Page 64

A. Well, at that point I think he -kind of like he was holding on to the fishing pole and he said -- however she came over he like allowed her to be positioned right in front, right behind the pole, so he was right behind her too holding on to the pole and he let her kind of do the reeling part and he was holding on to the pole.

Q. Do you remember --

A. He let her kind of just move it and I think that she wasn't like smooth with it so he was just sort of holding on to the pole. (Indicating.)

Q. So you were just kind of demonstrating reeling with one hand?

A. Yeah.

Q. And the other hand, was she holding the pole with the other hand?

A. I'm assuming or maybe she had both on the reel. I don't really know. All I know is that we were kind of watching the whole scene. I wasn't really focused on her hands and just kind of talking to her.

Q. Do you recall whether Sanchez had both of his hands on the pole?

A. He did, and I recall that mostly because I took a picture of it but it was kind of like an in-action situation. It wasn't like a still thing. So his hands were on the pole and then the fish came up and then the pole was on the dock, so ...

Q. Okay. So that whole thing from start to finish where he says. I've got a fish, and to him reeling it in and getting it on the dock, about how much time passed do you think?

A. I don't know how long it takes to reel in a fish reality wise, and how long did it seem, I don't know.

MS KRUSE: I don't want you to guess though.

THE WITNESS: Reeling in a fish time. I don't know exactly and I would be afraid to guess because then they might say, No. you were totally off. That was not 30 seconds. That was 12 hours. No, I don't -- so I don't know but not that long. A few instants, you know.

BY MS. WOO:

Q. It happened pretty quick?

A. Pretty quick.

1.

Ŀ

3

Ą

Ė

7

δ

10

11

12

13

14

75.

16

17

18

19

30

30

2.2

23

34

7 C

2

-

3

4

t,

5

ş

9

10

3.3

12

13

14

15

16

17

3.3

19

20

21

21

23

_ ខ

25

Page 73

A. But his clothes were kind of big so I feel like those were like touching her jacket, so I don't -- there was like I feel like some space between them but he had a jacket on so it was, you know, his jacket came out like that far from his arms (undicating.)

MS. KRUSE: You're saying the jacket could have been touching her?
THE WITNESS: Yes.

MS. KRUSE: But not his body? THE WITNESS: I don't -- yeah.

Especially on the arms.

BY MS. WOO:

. 5

5

÷

7

8

Ċ;

10

11

1.2

13

34

15.

16

17

38

19

20

21

22

23

34

25

1

3

3

4

5

ć

ĩ

ន

9

30

33

12

13

14

15

16

17

19

19

20

21

---

23

. 4

. F

- Q. So the arms you're referring to, I am asking specifically about since he's standing directly behind her, whether the front part of his body was touching the backside of her body?
  - A. No.
  - Q. No. And you saw that?
- A. Right.
- Q. You kind of held your hands up a couple times saying there was space in between them?
  - A. Uh-huh.

Q. What would you estimate was the space between?

A. I'm going to say like that far (indicating.)

MS. KRUSE: Three inches?
THE WITNESS: Three to four inches.
BY MS. WOO:

Q. Okay. So what happens after they get this fish up on to the dock?

A. They just pulled it out and we were all looking at it like, oh. wow, just pulled it up. He took the hook out and I just assumed at that point we'd either throw the fish back or we'd give them the fish. I kind of remember saying thank you and, Thanks for, you know, letting thank you are in her first fish. That was — that was fun.

And thought we would just walk back.

And I think he said, Well, you can keep it.

And I was thinking, Well, we don't really need it, you know, we don't want the fish, but

wanted to keep it so I guess at that point I was -- I kind of think -- well, I was like, We don't really have a way to keep it so we don't need it, you can keep it. But then he

Page 72

said, Well, we can just tie a string to it and you can keep it in the water.

And she was all excited about that and wanted to take it back and show everyone her fish so I said, Okay. Well, we can take it back, but what are we going to do with it? And whatever, that was just a small part of the conversation. But then we were just getting the fish on a string so that she could somehow keep ahold of it because it was still slightly alive.

Q. All right. Was -- Sanchez was working with her in doing that, getting the fish on the string or were you doing that?

A. I was not putting the fish on the string and I believe that he was putting -- it was basically fishing line on the fish so that she could sort of hold it like a leash.

Q So did she end up keeping it for the duration of the visit there?

- A. Uh-huh.
- O. All right "Yes"?
- A. She was pretty proud of it.
- Q. What did you end up doing with it after -- when you left the park?

A I happened to have a spare grocery bag in my car and I put it in the grocery bag.

Q. So you ended up taking it with you in your car and everything?

A. She ended up keeping it. She wanted to keep it and I was happy for her to. She really wanted to show it to her family.

Q. Okay. So after reeling in the fish and Sanchez ties it with the fishing line, then what happened?

A. Then — so he ties it up. She's kind of got it and we're like starting to make our way. We're kind of done with that part of it and I'm realizing like it's been a little while now, we should start heading out of the park. So we start heading back and I think someone else caught a fish but she was distracted because I think then someone else had just brought one in and she might have—she wanted to go touch it.

So I think she went to go touch a fish or maybe it was even her own fish, but then it was like. Oh, I need to rinse off my hands. So that's when she goes to the side of the dock that does not have a rail and she

ë

¢

10

11

10

13

1.4

15

16

17

1.0

19

20

21

20

23

24

25

1

4

ë.

7

ε

4

įΩ

1.

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

10

20

21

22

25

34

25

Page 77

just, from what I remember she just sort of lays down and reaches her arms down and swishes them around in the water and Sanchez came over and just sont of like held on to her jacket and I was like. She's all right. I said. She's all right, she can swim. And he's like, Oh. no, I have grandchildren. I just don't want her to fall in.

8

Ċ

10

21

2.2

13

3.4

15

36

17

13

19

25

22

20

23

34

<u> - 5,</u>

2

31

٤,

.

ø

10

11

1.2

13

24

15

16

17

1 &

با ج

20

23

32

23

24

25

So then that was about it and then instantly, you know, she was done. She got up. So we said, Okay. Thank you again. Goodbye. And started walking farther, we were leaving.

The only other thing that stands out is I remember at that point we had ran into two kids she knew from school and her dad and I think we talked to them for like just a few words of conversation and she was excited about her fish and she was just sort of like walking along

And then the main — the next event that happened was when we were kind of pretty close to leaving. I mean, we had — they were far behind and he kind of comes up after us and says. Hey, let me see your fish. I think you need a longer string or something. And

ls like, Okay. And then he ties a longer —
gives her like an extension to her, somehow is
like tying another string on there so she
doesn't have to keep it like that long. He
just made it longer for her. (Indicating.)

Q. Okay.

A. And then that was it and I said,
Okay.

Okay.

Let's go. I was ready to go like
before that, and we just kept getting like
stopped along the way going back, so...

Q. So was it - were you walking back off the dock with the intention of heading straight to the car and leaving?

A. That's in my mind, yes.

Q. Okay. But you kind of got waylaid in there?

A. Well, we were taking our time getting off the dock just like we kind of took our time, but not as much time like we were just sort of, Okay, that was fun, and we were, you know, seeing if the fish was going to survive.

Q. So was she walking back like --

A. She was on the right side of me because that was the side without a rail so l

Fage 76

```
do remember. So she was on my right side because for some reason going back to land, the left side of the dock had a rail. The right side did not until you got to the end and I think both sides might have had a rail.
```

- Q. So was she like walking with the fish alongside her?
- A. The fish was in the water. She was kind of dragging the fish.
- Q. And at the point that she got down to rinse her hands off in the water?
  - A. That was before.
  - Q Before what?
- A. Before we were walking back with the fish.
- Q. Okay. When she got down into the water to rinse off her hands, how far away was Sanchez?

MS, KRUSE: Object to form.
THE WITNESS: I don't know, just in that same general area.
BY MS, WOO.

Q. Okay, And --

A. It was right in, I'm going to say our fishing territory, which was one side of

the dock to the other.

Q. Okay. So pretty close to the area where she actually reeled in the fish?

A. Yes.

Q. And with her laying flat on the ground she was able to reach the water?

A. Uh-huh.

Q. "Yes"? MS. KRUSE: "Yes"? THE WITNESS: Yes.

BY MS. WOO:

Q. Okay. Could she reach it – like did she have to lay flat on the ground in order to get her hands wet or could she reach it by kind of squatting and crouching?

MS. KRUSE: Object to form.

THE WITNESS: I don't know but she was just, you know, trying to get her hands rinsed off.

BY MS. WOO:

- Q. Okay. You described Sanchez grabbing her jacket?
- A. Uh-huh.
  - Q. When she was laying flat on the ground?

	Page 78		Page 79
. 1	A. Uh-hub.	1	trying to discourage him from touching her
2	Q. "Yes"?	2	jacket by telling him that, She's okay, or what
3	A. When she was like bending yeah,	3	was the point of you saying, She's okay?
Ą	she was putting her hands in the water and I	4	A. Because, yeah, if it's other
+ +	remember him kind of taking ahold of her jacket	<b>}</b> ₹	people's kids I might say. Be careful, but
ti	and I just said. She can swim. Like, You don't	1 6	unless they're in real danger I mean I have
7	have to worry, like don't have to panic. And	į	touched people's kids before to, you know, save
	then he said. Oh, no. I've got grandchildren, I	ė	them from something, but
ş	don't want her falling in. And then she was	Ç,	Q. This didn't seem like that?
10	kind of at that point about done and got back	. 10	A. Usually if the patient is right
3.1	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	2.1	there I'll be like, Watch, you know, so I
12	up. Q. So when he grabbed her jacket	13	thought that was not what I would do.
15		13	Q. Had you, in any of the chatting that
14	what was your reaction? Was it that he was	14	
15	overreacting?	15	you were doing with Sanchez, explained to him
16	A. I thought he was overreacting. I	16	what your relationship with was?
13	mean J also way back in high school, I mean	17	A. Huh-uh. I assumed he thought I was
18	I was a lifeguard and I was kind of being	18	her mother, just figured, because
10	protective of her too because I didn't want her	1.5	Q. Yesh. But so did you tell him
	to fall in the water. I just thought that	20	anything about you two?  A. No
10	would be an event we didn't, you know. I didn't	31	
11	want to have happen that day so I was kind of	32	Q. Was it mostly him talking about
22	just, you know, watching her. But then I	23	fishing with
23	thought, like he was being really	1 24	A. He was mostly talking about fishing.
C 4	overprotective.	1.5	The only other thing he said was they had
\$ <b>5</b>	Q. So did you kind of were you		caught a lot of salmon at home on a different
	Page 80	į	Page 81
.1	fishing trip. That's the only thing I	1	point that she was getting up?
2	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from	2	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I
2 3:	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the	2 3	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like
2 3: 4	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the	3 4	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall
2 33 4 5	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his	3 4 5	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the
2 3 4 5 6	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.	2 3 4 5 6	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came
2 3 4 5 6 7	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was	3 4 5 6 7	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of
2 3 4 5 6 7	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.
C 8 4 5 6 7 8 9	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 8	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 J.1	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 Jul 22 23	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 13	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 Jul 22 23 14	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.  Q. And how long would you estimate he	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 13 14	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.  A. I mean it was just sort of like she
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 J.I. 12 23 14	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.  Q. And how long would you estimate he had ahold of her jacket?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 13 14 15	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.  A. I mean it was just sort of like she was right there.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 JJ 12 23 14 25 26	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.  Q. And how long would you estimate he had ahold of her jacket?  A. Just long enough for her to—	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 13 14 15 16	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.  A. I mean it was just sort of like she was right there.  Q. Within arm's reach?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 23 14 25 26 17	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.  Q. And how long would you estimate he had ahold of her jacket?  A. Just long enough for her to—almost like hand washing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 8 10 11 12 13 14 15 17	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.  A. I mean it was just sort of like she was right there.  Q. Within arm's reach?  A. Yeah.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 23 14 25 26 17 48	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.  Q. And how long would you estimate he had ahold of her jacket?  A. Just long enough for her to—almost like hand washing  Q. At any point while he had ahold of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 8 10 11 12 13 14 15 17 18	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.  A. I mean it was just sort of like she was right there.  Q. Within arm's reach?  A. Yeah.  Q. Is it fair to say that you're kind
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 Ju 22 23 14 25 26 17 48 39	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.  Q. And how long would you estimate he had ahold of her jacket?  A. Just long enough for her to—almost like hand washing  Q. At any point while he had ahold of her jacket was she—was her body in a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 8 10 11 12 13 14 15 17 16 19	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.  A. I mean it was just sort of like she was right there.  Q. Within arm's reach?  A. Yeah.  Q. Is it fair to say that you're kind of paying more attention to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 Jul 22 23 14 25 26 17 48 39 20	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.  Q. And how long would you estimate he had ahold of her jacket?  A. Just long enough for her to almost like hand washing  Q. At any point while he had ahold of her jacket was she was her body in a different position than laying flat on the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 8 10 11 12 13 14 15 17 16 19 20	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.  A. I mean it was just sort of like she was right there.  Q. Within arm's reach?  A. Yeah,  Q. Is it fair to say that you're kind of paying more attention to that the's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 Jul 22 23 14 25 26 17 48 39 20 21	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.  Q. And how long would you estimate he had ahold of her jacket?  A. Just long enough for her to—almost like hand washing  Q. At any point while he had ahold of her jacket was she—was her body in a different position than laying flat on the dock?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 8 10 11 12 13 14 15 17 16 19 20 21	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.  A. I mean it was just sort of like she was right there.  Q. Within arm's reach?  A. Yeah.  Q. Is it fair to say that you're kind of paying more attention to that he's doing?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 Jul 22 23 14 25 26 17 48 39 20 31	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.  Q. And how long would you estimate he had ahold of her jacket?  A. Just long enough for her to—almost like hand washing  Q. At any point while he had ahold of her jacket was she—was her body in a different position than laying flat on the dock?  A. I don't remember, but she did have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 10 11 12 13 14 15 17 16 9 9 9 17 18 9 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 1	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.  A. I mean it was just sort of like she was right there.  Q. Within arm's reach?  A. Yeah.  Q. Is it fair to say that you're kind of paying more attention to that he's doing?  MS. KRUSE: Object to form.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 J.L 22 23 14 25 26 17 A8 29 20 31 22 23 3	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.  Q. And how long would you estimate he had ahold of her jacket?  A. Just long enough for her to—almost like hand washing  Q. At any point while he had ahold of her jacket was she—was her body in a different position than laying flat on the dock?  A. I don't remember, but she did have to transition from laying on the dock to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 13 14 15 17 16 9 9 9 9 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 23	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.  A. I mean it was just sort of like she was right there.  Q. Within arm's reach?  A. Yeah.  Q. Is it fair to say that you're kind of paying more attention to that the state of the she was doing?  MS. KRUSE: Object to form.  THE WITNESS: Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 Jul 22 23 14 25 26 17 48 39 20 31	fishing trip. That's the only thing I remember. And at one point he took a call from his wife but we weren't talking to them the whole time. I remember sort of talking to the other people and he was on the phone with his wife but nothing else.  Q. So for that instance where he was—had ahold of her jacket, was that with one hand or two hands?  A. I feel like it was sort of just like with one and he was sort of holding because it felt like—it felt like her, you know, it was almost like pulling her up in a way.  Q. And how long would you estimate he had ahold of her jacket?  A. Just long enough for her to—almost like hand washing  Q. At any point while he had ahold of her jacket was she—was her body in a different position than laying flat on the dock?  A. I don't remember, but she did have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 10 11 12 13 14 15 17 16 9 9 9 17 18 9 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 1	point that she was getting up?  A. I don't remember that either, but I just remember watching like, oh, sort of like watching her because I didn't want her to fall in, but I don't know if he held her jacket the whole entire time because then I kind of came over but then she got up and then we kind of went on our way.  Q. Okay. So how far from her were you at the point that he grabbed her by the jacket?  A. I could have probably grabbed her jacket too.  Q. Okay.  A. I mean it was just sort of like she was right there.  Q. Within arm's reach?  A. Yeah.  Q. Is it fair to say that you're kind of paying more attention to that he's doing?  MS. KRUSE: Object to form.

Page S2 Page 83 . 1 the extent of the interaction that had 1 pretty brief as well? ٤ A. Yeah. I mean I could just -- as with Sanchez that you saw? ż A. By "two" you mean catching the fish long as it takes to like tie a shoe. Like I 4 4 and washing the hands? felt it was just, you know. I know I'm like ₹. 5 Yes. just there and there's the fish and, you know Q. Ģ F. Well, no. hecause he followed us. (indicating.) 7 The third one where he gave her O. So she's -- then she's kind of ε ÷ additional line? carrying this fish out of the water? g, 4 A. Yeah. A. Well, when we got to the end of the 10 10 Q. Okay. At any point during that dock but she didn't take it out of the water 11 11 third interaction when he fied the line. until we got to like the end of the dock, where 5. 12 additional line, did he get within a pretty the dock meets the land. 13 13 close distance to her again? Q. And then it went into a grocery bag 14 14 A. I would -to your car? 7.5 15 MS. KRUSE: Object to form. A. Yeah. When he fied the string on he 25. 14 BY MS, WOO: was tying it to the end of the string, not to 17 Q. Go ahead. 17 the fish again. 18 A. By "pretty close"? 18 Q. Right. 14 As he had when he grabbed her? 1 % Took the end of one string and tied 20 20 Well, he could reach the fish and it to another string. 21 she was right there too. 21 Q. Like the end of the leash? 22 Q. Did they have any physical contact 22 A. So the fish was kind of still in the 23 2.. at that point? water and she was trying to move it around 2.4 24 A. Not that I saw. to -1 kind of remember saving, Give it a 35 25 And was that third interaction little move so it can revive it. Page 84 Page 85 1 Was it pretty dead? 3 seat and we were just still in the parking lot -A. I don't remember. I kind of and I just remember her saying my name and she 3 3 remember that I thought, oh, this is like said. Do you know that man on the dock? And I 4 whatever. I'm like, Yeah, it looks great. But said, What man? Or maybe she said, Do you 5 I didn't think it was very healthy looking. 5 remember that man I caught the fish? And I ć. like not happy. said -- and she said. He touched me 7 Q. There was no expectation this fish inappropriately. \$ was going to survive the drive home? And I just remember stopping the 9 ن A. No, not at all. car. We weren't going very fast and I was 10 <u> 1</u>0 Q. Okav. like, What? I just remember turning around and 11 11 going -- in my mind I'm like starting to -- 1 A. I knew that. I was just — 1: 12 O. What was - did seem to think didn't really know what to think. I was kind 13 13 that of in shock and kind of speechless and I said. 3.2 14 A. No, I don't know if she thought that Are you sure? Or maybe I said, What do you 15 15 or not actually, mean? And she said. He touched my privates. 16 16 Q. Okay. And I was just kind of in shock and I might 1.7 17 A. I don't think she thinks that it have said, What man? I don't remember exactly 3.8 would survive from the lake to the house. 18 then because that part definitely is a blur. 19 19 Q. So you get back to the car but... 20 30 eventually and at some point does Q. So just prior to her saying, Darla, 21 2.1 disclose to you that something had happened? remember that man, were you talking about 22 22 A. Yes. anythine? 23 23 Q. Okay. Tell me about that. A. Probably like we were talking about 64 2.4 We were already leaving the park. what we were going to go do on the way home and 25 25 She was in the back seat and I was in the front just small chitchat.

Q. Okay. How do you -- how would you

describe your demeanor the best you can

2.4

25

calling to check in on us and see what we were

doing and I said. Well -- like 1 didn't even

24

25

2

3

4

9

Ç.

7

Š

¢,

10

1.1

12

13

2.4

15

16

17

1 1

29

20

22

? ≒

4.4

25

1.

2

2

4

5,

į.

٠,

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

1.6

19

...()

21

22

23

24

25

know what to say. I was like, Well, we were leaving to go do something but I have to tell you was just told me something that's really bad, and I said, She literally just told me like ten -- vou know, like right now. Like I just found out.

We're still in the middle of the parking lot and I, you know, have to go back right now and have to call the police and I was sort of like, I gotta go. You know what I mean? We got to go back. In my mind I'm thinking we're in a movie or something and I have to make sure this guy doesn't leave the park.

I was thinking -- when she told me this I was thinking now he's going to try to escape or something and I have to like call the police and go back and get it. You know, I don't know. It was just really weird.

Q. Yeah.

1

3

3

4

z,

ť

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15.

15

17

18

19

. .

11

22

23

3.4

15

1

2

٧.

4

ŧ,

6

٠,

٤,

٩

10

11

11

13

24

1:

3,6

17

18

19

00

30

22

23

24

2:

Α. So I just called the police right there and they said I had to go back and I was like, oh -- I didn't even want to go back. I didn't even want to take her back there but they said. You have to go back. So I remember

we kind of parked a little further away because I was trying to see if he was still there but the dock was pretty long and there was a lot of people so I didn't even know. I was thinking maybe he got away or something. If he did this I was thinking, oh, my gosh, like, you know. but I didn't want to say anything in front of or do anything. So I was just sitting there. Yes, you know, we're waiting right here

Q. So you're on the phone with 911 in the car and is in the back of the car also?

A. Back seat.

Q. Okav Police arrive?

(Witness nods head up and down.)

And what happens when the police get Q there?

A. I got out of the car. We were just sort of staying in the car with the heat on because by this time we were cold. I told them what happened and they asked me -- I don't remember the order that all of this happened exactly but I just remember them asking me what happened and I said -- I told them. They asked for a description and I was trying to describe

Page 92

him and they said. Can you come down to the dock? And I said, No. I didn't want to go back down there and I didn't want to take back down there

And they were like asking me what he was wearing and I said, I can't -- I don't even know. I don't remember what he was wearing but then I remembered that I had pictures so I gave them the pictures. I said, Here, I have these pictures, so I was glad I had that at that point I was like, oh, just offering So I gave them the pictures and then I just kind of waited there with and we didn't even have any idea what was going on but I was just hoping that he was there and they were going to have this like perfect description and picture.

And then we sorted of waited it seemed like a pretty long time and then I was just -- was in the back seat and I remember either her mom called me back or I called her back, I don't remember, and talked to her and then saw them bringing - I saw the police -- I could kind of see them coming up the dock and I was like, oh -- my heart was like, oh, my gosh, they're bringing him up.

Page 93

And then his friend and grandson were kind of like lagging, you know, a little bit behind too. And the police car was not that - was on the other side of the parking lot and I was like, oh. And I just remember the friend like pointing at us and I was like, oh, my gosh he's going to get my license plate number. So anyway, that's pretty much what I remember.

- Q. Okay. They asked you if you would go out on to the dock with them and you didn't want to?
  - Uh-huh. I didn't want to.
- What's the reason you didn't want 10?
- A. I didn't want to take back down there and I didn't want to go back down
- Q. Were you scared for your personal safety or we or both?
- A. Both really because I just thought, oh, my gosh, if he's -- I didn't know, you know, so...
- Q. Okay. And at any point did the police ask you to identify, to say, to confirm

about what happened?  A. Ub-huh.  BY MS WCO:  Q. How would you have expected a child to read?  MS KRUSE. Object to form. Calls for speculation.  THE WTNESS: Iden't know.  BY MS. WCO:  Q. I down would you to speculate hut if a child is reporting to you that they've been touched inapprepriately.  A. Something and happened.  Q. what would you expect? Would you expect a child to several and it is reporting to you that they've been touched inapprepriately.  A. Something and happened.  Q. what would you expect? Would you expect a child to be extraoring and hystenoal?  People have different kind of nctions about how kids should respond, so I'm curjous, do you have any?  MS KRUSE: Same objection.  THE WTNESS: I would expent it to be more vague, I guess. I only have — I netually did returnely estomether something. You asked me earlier if I'd ever known — I remember  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Ub-huh.  A. Maybe two.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Big Brothers soles not to?  Did Big Big Brothers soles not to?  A. They said they were little. Their kids and something — but they didn't say it like that again.  THE WTNESS: I don't know or may have asked you this already. I'm sorry i'll did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Big Brothers soles not to?  Did Big Big Brothers soles not to?  A. They said they were another match but I was just a tilk estratish about anything like that again.  A. They said they would ave will would you specify the man and would say. Slow down.  Q. Okay. So if you had been in the wall but would not expect it to be more vague. I guess. I don't know or many different individuals it was?  Fage 104  A. They said said sweething — but they with the way that she was acting when she to delive the wall but was just a tilk estrained?  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Ub-huh.  A. Anybe two.  Q. Okay. So if you only have — I man anything like that again.  A. They said they would have willowed th			T	
A. Uh-huh.  MS KRUSE: Object to form.  BY MS, WCO:  Q. How would you have expected a child to recard?  MS, KRUSE: Object to form. Calls for speculate?  MS, KRUSE: Object to form. Calls for speculate? No. I don't know. Should I speculate? No. I don't know.  BY MS, WCO:  Q. I don't want you to speculate but if a child is reporting to you that they've been touched inappropriately—  A. Something bad happened.  Q.—what would you expect? Would you expect? Would you expect a child to be serraming and hysteneal?  People have different slind of notions about how lade supper a child to be serraming and hysteneal?  People have different slind of notions about how have anny?  MS, KRUSE: Same objection.  THE WITNESS: I vould expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have — I notually did renormber something. You asked me earlier if I'd ever known — I remorber  Page 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. Maybe two.  Q. Did -1 may have asked you this already. Pm sory, if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers sheed would have allowed you to continue wolunteering?  A. It seemed like that interested, they would have allowed you to continue wolunteering?  A. It seemed like that interested, they would have allowed you to continue wolunteering?  A. It me just have a few minutes.  BY MS, WOO:  Q. Okay. So was there anything about the harpened, the way that she was acting when she to don't have to form. Asked and answered.  THE WITNESS: No.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. Do you happen to remember the nad an answered.  THE WITNESS: No.  Page 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. A. No.  C. Did -1 may have asked you this already did remember something. You asked to about what happened?  A. No. Did Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a httle skinish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So n'you had been allowed you to continue volun		Page 102	ŀ	Page 103
kid said something – but they didn't say  NS KRUSE: Object to form.  BY MS WOO  Q. How would you have expected a child to react?  MS. KRUSE. Object to form. Calls Is speculation.  THE WITNESS: I don't know.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. I don't want you to speculate but if a child is reporting to you that they've been touched mappropriately.  A Something bad happened.  Q	1		i	a neighbor when my kids were little. Their
BY MS. WCO  Q. How would you have expected a child to to react?  MS. KRUSE. Object to form. Calls for speculate?  MS. KRUSE Object to form. Calls for speculate?  THE WTINESS: I don't know. Should I speculate? No. I don't know. Should its reporting to you shout they've been touched inappropriately.  A. Something bad happened.  Q. I don't want you to speculate but if a child is reporting to you shout they've been touched inappropriately.  A. Something bad happened.  A. Something bad happened.  A. Something bad happened.  BY MS. WCO:  Q. Okay. So was there anything about the happened, the way that she was acting when she told you that affected whether or no tyou betweether?  MS. KRUSE: Same objection.  THE WTINESS: I would expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have — I notually did ratterpher something. You saked me earlier if I'd ever known – I romember  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. Muybe two.  Q. Did - I may have asked you this already. The something was probably like that far.  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a lattle slettish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So not you had they allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a lattle slettish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So not you be unset if don't have all we want that it was a tring about the happened, the way that she was acting when the happened, the way that she was acting when the was a darked?  THE WTINESS: No.  PY MS. WCO:  Q. Okay. Do you happen to remember the names of the individuals at	i		1	kid said something - but they didn't say
plying upstairs and so add so did something, but I would not expect it to be so mature. So I don't know or maybe!  M.S. KRUSE. Object to form Calls for speculation.  THE WITINESS: I don't know.  BY M.S. WOO:  Q. I don't want you to speculate but if a child is reporting to you that they've been touched inappropriately:  A. Something bad happened.  A. Something bad bappened.  Q	1		3	it like that. They just said like, We were
to react?  Mas. KRUSE. Object to form. Calls for speculation.  THE WITNESS: I don't know. Should laberular to see that the speculate? No. I don't know. Should laberular to you to speculate hut if a child is reporting to you that they've been touched inappropriately—  A Something bad happened.  Q — what would you expect? Would you expect a child to be screaming and hysterical? People have different kind of notions about how kids stould respond, so I'm curious, do you have any?  Mas. KRUSE: Same objection.  THE WITNESS: I would expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have — I cartually did remember something. You asked me earlier if I'd ever known.— I remember to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A That I spoke to after?  Q Ut-hub.  A Maybe two. Q Did — I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this? A They said they could give me another mathbut I was just a hitle skittish about anything like that again. Q Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering? A Mis WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  Sommething So I don't know or mayhe I would expect it to be so mature so I don't know or mayhe I would expect someone to be upset. I don't know hash a there are nything about that happened, the way that is he was acting when she to doly you adout what happened, the way that is he was acting when she to doly you about what happened, the way that she was acting when she to doly you take the way that she was acting when she to doly you ado anythen she was the furthest was the further with big Brothers that you wasked and answered.  THE WITNESS: No. BY MS. WOO:  Q Okay. Do you are member the names of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q I sish feet?  A No. Woo is that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back.  A Rob was acting when she told you adont what happened.  A No. Woo is the wash at the wash at the marked is	Į.		4	
The WITNESS: I don't know. Should speculation.  The WITNESS: I don't know. Should speculation.  The WITNESS: I don't know. Should speculate but if a child is reporting to you that they've been touched inappropriately—  A Something bad happened.  Q — what would you expect? Would you expect schild to be streaming and hysterical?  People have different kind of notions about how kids should respond, so I'm curjous, do you have any?  MS. KRUSE: Same objection.  The WITNESS: I would expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have—1 octually did retruember something. You asked me carlier if I'd ever known—I remember it to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A That I spoke to after?  Q Uh-huh.  A That Spoke to after?  Q Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A The vaid they could give me another match but I was just a bittle skittish about anything like that again.  Q Okay. So i you had been interested they would have allowed you to continue volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A No.  Q Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A They said they could give me another match but I was just a bittle skittish about anything like that again.  Q Okay. So i you had we was acting the mid-way that she was acting when she to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A No.  Q Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A They said they could give me another match but I was just a bittle skittish about anything like that again.  Q Okay. So i you had been interested they would have allowed you to continue volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A Ms. KRUSE: So are you agreeting that interested they would have allowed you to one work and the was acting the mid-was are anything about the twe with the way that she was acting when she to doly out that affected whether or not you believed her?  A They said they evold have allowed you to one many thing allowed you to an arrange was			5	something, but I would not expect it to be
Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Descripting to you drawn asked you this a carrier if I'd ever known — I remember  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Urb-huh.  A. That I spoke to after?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers after this?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a hittle skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. Or you hat then's been to match but I was just a hittle skittish about anything like that again.  A. I seemed like that will was pust as befurthest distance that will was you was was the furthest distance that will was you know how far that is or do you know wow far that is or do you know how far	ł		i	
Secondation	1			would expect someone to be upset. I don't
11 Speculate? No. I don't know. 12 Speculate? No. I don't know. 13 Speculate? No. I don't know. 14 Speculate? No. I don't know. 15 Speculate? No. I don't know. 16 Speculate? No. I don't know. 17 Speculate? No. I don't know. 18 A Something bad happened. 19 Speculate? No. I don't know. 10 Speculate? No. I don't know. 10 Speculate? No. I don't know. 11 Speculate? No. I don't know. 12 Speculate? No. I don't know. 12 Speculate? No. I don't know. 13 A Something bad happened. 14 Speculate? No. I don't know. 15 Speculate? No. I don't know. 16 Speculate? No. I don't know. 17 Speculate? No. I don't know. 18 KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered. 18 MS. KRUSE: Same objection. 19 Speculate? No. I don't know. 19 Speculate? No. I don't know. 10 Speculate? No. I don't know. 10 Speculate? No. I don't know. 10 Speculate? No. I don't know. 11 Speculate? No. I don't know. 12 Speculate? No. I don't know. 13 A Maybe two. 14 A That I spoke to after? 15 A No. 16 A Maybe two. 17 Speculate? No. I don't know. 18 Speculate? No. I don't know. 19 Speculate? No. I don't know. 19 Speculate? No. I don't know. 10 Speculate? No. I don't know. 10 Speculate? No. I don't know. 11 Speculate? No. I don't know. 12 Speculate? No. I don't know. 12 Speculate? No. I don't know. 18 Speculate? No. I don't know. 19 Speculate? No. I don't know. 19 Speculate? No. I don't know. 10 Speculate? No. I don't know. 10 Speculate? No. I don't know. 11 Speculate? No. I don't know. 12 Speculate? No. I don't know. 12 Speculate? No. I don't know. 12 Speculate? No. I don't know. 18 Speculate? No. I don't know. 19 Speculate? No. I don't know. 20 Speculate? No. I don't know. 20 Speculate? No. I	1			
## the way that ## fold you about what happened, the way that ## fold you about what happened, the way that she was acting when she to doly our that they've been touched inappropriately. —  ## A. Something bad happened.  ## Q. — what would you expect? Would you expect a child to be screaming and hysterical?  ## People have different kind of nctions about how kids should respond, so I'm curious, do you have any?  ## MS. KRUSE: Same objection.  ## MS. KRUSE: Same			9	BY MS. WOO:
by Ms. W(X):  Q I don't want you to speculate but if a child is reporting to you that they've been touched mappropriately————————————————————————————————————	ŀ	l speculate? No. I don't know.	10	Q. Okay. So was there anything about
Q. I don't want you to speculate but if a delid is reporting to you that they've been touched inappropriately — 14  A. Something bad happened. 14  A. Something bad happened. 15  Q. — what would you expect? Would you expect a child to be screaming and hysterical? 16  Feople have different kind of notions about how kids should respond, so I'm curious, do you have any? 17  MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered. 17  MS. KRUSE: Same objection. 17  THE WTINESS: I would expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have — 1 actually did returnerber something. You asked me earlier if I'd ever known — I remember 17  A. That I spoke to after? 17  Q. Uh-huh. 17  A. Maybe two. 18  A. Maybe two. 19  Q. Was that because you chose not to? 19  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back? 19  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again. 19  Q. Okay. So if you had boen interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering? 19  A. It seemed like that 18  MS. WOO: 19  MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered. 11  THE WITNESS: No. 19  MS. KRUSE: No un happen It retreember the names of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened? 21  A. No, but I think they have a record of it. 21  A. That I spoke to after? 22  Q. Okay. Do you happen to retreember the names of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened? 32  A. Maybe two. 17  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after? 32  Q. Okay. Did be demanded you to some thing it was probably like that far. 32  A. No. 34  Q. Okay. Did be demanded you to continue to volunteer with Big Brothers about any firm you? 32  A. Maybe two. 34  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering? 4. Ms. WCO: 34  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about interested, they would h				the way that told you about what
touched mappropriately — 14  A. Something bad happened.  A. Something bad happened.  Q. — what would you expect? Would you expect a child to be screaming and hysterical?  People have different kind of notions about how kids should respond, so I'm curjous, do you have any?  MS. KRUSE: Same objection.  THE WITNESS: No.  Page 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. Maybe two.  Q. Did — I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to toulanter with Big Brothers after this?  A. The waid they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It is exemed like that  MS. WOO:  Y. MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered.  THE WITNESS: No.  Page 104  Page 104  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to shout what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to shout what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to shout what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to shout what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 105  MS. KRUSE: No.  Page 106  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 106  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember a by our spoke to shout what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you do we.  Q. Okay. Do you do we.  Q. Did -1 may have asked you this and I would asy. Stow down.		Q. I don't want you to speculate but if	ì	happened, the way that she was acting when she
touched mappropriately—  A. Something bad happened.  Q. — what would you expect? Would you expect a child to be screaming and hysterical?  People have different kind of notions about how kids should respond, so I'm curious, do you have any?  MS. KRUSE: Same objection.  THE WITNESS: I would expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have — I octually did ramember something. You asked me earlier if I'd ever known — I remember  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. Maybe two.  Q. Did — I may have asked you this already. I'm sorny if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. Sor i'you had been in intersted, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. Its exemed like that  MS. KRUSE: Object to form. Asked and answered.  THE WITNESS: No.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Ckay. Do you happen to remember the names of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. So of after?  I most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q. I sish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay. So if you had been in the skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been in match but I was just a hittle skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been in the skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been in the skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been in the skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been in the skittish about anything like that again.  Q.			13	told you that affected whether or not you
and answered. THE WITNESS: No. People have different kind of nections about how kids should respond, so I'm curious, do you have any?  MS. KRUSE: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I would expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have — I actually did reterorber something. You asked me earlier if I'd ever known — I remember  A. That I spoke to after? Q. Uh-huh. A. Maybe two. Q. Did — I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this? A. No. Q. Was that because you chose not to? Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back? A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about interested they would have allowed you to continue volunteering? A. It is exerted like that MS. WOO: Q. Ckay. Do you remember how many different individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened? A. No, but I think they have a record of it. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 104  Page 105  A. That I spoke to after? Q. Uh-huh. A. Maybe two. Q. Did — I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this? A. No. Q. Was that because you chose not to? Big Brothers choose not to have you back? A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about interested they would have allowed you to continue volunteering? A. It seemed like that A. Have form like here to that wall stance that I would you say was the furthest distance that I would you way from you? A. No, but I think they happen to remember the names of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened? A. No, but think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened? A. No, but think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. So of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow dow. A. They said they could five the and it would say. Slow dow. The W			•	believed her?
2. what would you expect? Would you have a child to be screaming and hysterical? People have different kind of notions about how kids should respond, so I'm curious, do you have any?  2. MS. KRUSE: Same objection.  2. MS. KRUSE: Same objection.  2. HE WITNESS: I would expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have - 1 actually did remember something. You asked me carlier if I'd ever known - I remember  2. A. That I spoke to after?  2. Q. Uh-huh.  3. A. Maybe two.  4. Q. Did - I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  4. A. No.  5. Q. Was that because you chose not to?  9. Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  1. A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  2. Q. Okay. So if you had been interested they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  3. A. Maybe from like here to that wall gistance that if match would you say was the furthest distance that if match and a sure match that is?  3. A. Maybe from like here to that wall gistance that if match would have allowed you?  4. A. The UNTNESS: No.  BY MS. WOO:  4. Q. Okay. Do you happen to remember the names of the individuals at Big Brothers that you shathey pool of it.  2. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals; it was?  2. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals; it was?  2. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  2. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals; it was?  2. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals at Big Brothers that you say was he was running and I would say. Slow down.  2. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals at Big Brothers that you say of it.  2. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals at Big Brothers that you say you specified in the match some individuals at Big Brothers that you say you do fit.  2. Q. Okay. Do you nate be a			1.5	MS, KRUSE: Object to form. Asked
People have different kind of notions about how kids should respond, so I'm curious, do you have any?  MS. KRUSE: Same objection.  THE WITNESS: I would expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have a r1 actually did remember something. You asked me earlier if I'd ever known I remember  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. Maybe two. Q. Okay. Do you happen to remember the names of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of the individuals at Big Brothers that would say. Stow down.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals at Big Brothers that wool if the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Stow down.  Q. DidI may have asked you this already. Time and I would say. Stow down.  Q. DidI may have asked you then already. Time and I would say. Stow down.  Q. Ckay.  A. No.  What I think they have a record of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Stow down.  Q. DidI may have asked you think if sight have had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Ckay.  MS. K		Q what would you expect? Would you	16	
Factor   F		expect a child to be screaming and hysterical?	1.7	THE WITNESS: No.
A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Okay. Do you happen to remember the names of the individuals at Big Brothers that you spoke to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two. Q. DidI tray have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No. Q. Was that because you chose not to? Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that m.  MS. WOO: 1 think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that when she was running because she was running worker to about what happened?  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 104  Page 105  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 105  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 105  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 106  A. No, but I think they have a record of it.  Q. Okay. So if wo down.  Q. I sish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that it was 15 fect or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 fect or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say I/O to 15 feet Just far enough for her to run five — you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS			16	BY MS. WOO:
have any?  MS. KRUSE: Same objection.  THE WTINESS: I would expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have — I octually did remember something. You asked me carlier if I'd ever known — I remember  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did — I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that MS. WOO: 1 think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  By MS. WOO: 1 think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  By MS. WOO: 1 think I'm almost done.  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q. I sish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or —  THE WTINESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't know how far that is?  THE WTINESS: Okay. I'll say I'd to 15 feet Just far enough for her to run five — you know, a counle steps, and I just remember saying.  When she was running because she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q. Okay. They was a feet minute.  The WTINESS: Okay. I'll say I'd to 15 feet Just far enough for her to run five — you know, a counle steps, and I just remember saying.  When she was running because she was running and I would say. Slow down.  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q. Ckay. The was running and I would say. Slow down.  A. Maybe from lake here to that wall would when she was running and I would say. Slow down.  A. Maybe from lake			10	Q. Okay. Do you happen to remember the
THE WITNESS: I would expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have — I notually did retirember something. You asked me earlier if I'd ever known — I remember  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. Maybe two. Q. Did — I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this? A. No. Q. Was that because you chose not to? Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back? A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again. Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering? A. It seemed like that MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done. Let me just have a few minutes. BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that wall when she was running because she was running when she was running because she was running  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running  page 104  A. No, but I think they have a record of it. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 105  A. No, but I think they have a record of it. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 105  A. No, but I think they have a record of it. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 105  A. No, but I think they have a record of it. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  The wood of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q. I Sish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure far.  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure far.  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure far.  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure far.  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure far.  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure far.  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure far.  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure far.  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure far.  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure far.  A. Wash Event and I would say.			20	names of the individuals at Big Brothers that
THE WITNESS: I would expect it to be more vague, I guess. I only have —1 actually did retriember something. You asked me earlier if I'd ever known — I remember 25 different individuals it was?  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. A Maybe two.  Q. Did — I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. A No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a bittle skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So of you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that MS. WOO:  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that wall when she was running because she was running 24  When she was running because she was running 24  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running 25  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because in interested. The work furthest distance that wall when she was running because she was running 25  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that wall when she was running because she was running 24  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running 25  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because in most of the time and sometimes how many different individuals it was?  Do Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 105  A. Oh, lith timk they have a green for the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q. Okay.  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that in was 15 feet or —  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think			1 21	
be more vague, I guess. I only have -1 actually did remember something. You asked me earlier if I'd ever known I remember  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after? Q. Uh-huh. A. Maybe two. Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this? A. No. Q. Was that because you chose not to? Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back? A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again. Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering? A. It seemed like that MS. WOO: Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that MS. WOO: A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running  of it. Q. Okay. Do you remember how many different individuals it was?  Page 105  most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down. Q. I sish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far. Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is? THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say I'u to do you know how far that is? THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say I'u to five you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying, wou're going to fail. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO: Q. And just so that you know, I'm not			22	
me earlier if I'd ever known I remember 25 different individuals it was?  Fage 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. DidI may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been to work anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been to make sure that the record is clear that continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that the mand sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q. I sish feet?  A. Ch, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was ptobably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is or do you know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I list want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'm sory ou think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'm sory ou think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'm sory out in the far.  A. I seemed like that the record is clear that you know, a couple steps. and I just remember saying.  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'm sory out in the far.  A. I seemed like that the record is clear that you know, a couple steps. and I just remember saying.  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'm sory out in know how far that is or do you know how far that is or do you k		be more vague, I guess. I only have I	33	
Page 104  A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did—I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a hittle skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that Ms. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that make was running because she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Page 105  most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q. I Sish feet?  A. O., I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or—  THE WTNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  HE WTNESS: Okay. I'll say I0 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five—you know, a couple steps, and I just remember asying.  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running		actually did remember something. You asked	24	Q. Okay. Do you remember how many
A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Ukas that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skritish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that S. MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that so when she was running because she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q. I sish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  Q. Okay.  A. Maybe from like here to that wall would say. Slow down.  Q. I sish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was I's feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying.  A. Maybe from like here to that wall  When she was running because she was running  Dia Park, what would you say was the furthest goal and the province going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. And just so that you know, I'm not	25	me earlier if I'd ever known I remember	25	
A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Ukas that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skritish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that S. MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that so when she was running because she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q. I sish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  Q. Okay.  A. Maybe from like here to that wall would say. Slow down.  Q. I sish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was I's feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying.  A. Maybe from like here to that wall  When she was running because she was running  Dia Park, what would you say was the furthest goal and the province going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. And just so that you know, I'm not	<del></del>			
2 Q. Uh-huh. 3 A Maybe two. 4 Q. Did I may have asked you this 5 already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue 6 to volunteer with Big Brothers after this? 7 A. No. 8 Q Was that because you chose not to? 9 Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back? 10 A They said they could give me another 11 match but I was just a little skittish about 12 anything like that again. 13 Q. Okay. So if you had been 14 interested, they would have allowed you to 15 continue volunteering? 16 A It seemed like that 17 MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done. 18 Let me just have a few minutes. 19 BY MS. WOO: 20 Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the 21 park, what would vou say was the furthest 22 distance that I got away from you? 23 A. Maybe from like here to that wall 24 when she was running because she was running 25 A. Maybe from like here to that wall 26 when she was running because she was running 27 A. Maybe from like here to that wall 28 when she was running because she was running 29 Q. And just so that you know, I'm not			Ī	
Q. Uh-huh. A Maybe two. Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this? A. No. Q. Was that because you chose not to? Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back? A They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again. Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering? A It seemed like that MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done. BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running A Maybe two. Q. Okay. So if you had been that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is? THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five — you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying. Slow down, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO: Q. And just so that you know, I'm not		Page 104		Page 105
Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this? A. No. Q. Was that because you chose not to? Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back? A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a httle skittish about anything like that again. Q. Okay. So if you had been purpose of you had been dinterested, they would have allowed you to five me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO: Q. Okay.  G. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is? THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet Just far enough for her to run five you know, a couple steps, and I pust remember saying.  G. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that got away from you?  A. Maybe from like here to that wall  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During because she was running  A. Maybe from like here to that wall		•	1	-
already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been  interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that got away from you?  A. Mo,  A. No.  Q. Okay.  A. No.  A. No.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet.  I Just remember saying.  Solow down, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  When she was running because she was running  A. Maybe from like here to that wall  When she was running because she was running	2	A. That I spoke to after? Q. Uh-huh.	:	most of the time and sometimes she was running
to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another  match but I was just a little skittish about  anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been  that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is or do you know how far that is or III. By MS. WOO:  By MS. WOO:  Let me just have a few minutes.  By MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that wall and you when she was running because she was running  because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is or do you know how far that is or 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying.  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying.  A. Maybe from like here to that wall  When she was running because she was running  because in my mind it was probably like that  far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I lould pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is or do you know how far that is or like any in the material triple out. Okay. 15.  BY MS.	2 3	<ul><li>A. That I spoke to after?</li><li>Q. Uh-huh.</li><li>A. Maybe two.</li></ul>	: 3	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet?
A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been therested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that the first almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that when she was running because she was running b	2 3 4	<ul> <li>A. That I spoke to after?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Maybe two.</li> <li>Q. Did I may have asked you this</li> </ul>	3	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure
Q Was that because you chose not to?  Q Was that because you chose not to?  Bid Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A They said they could give me another  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it  out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree  party thing like that again.  Q Okay. So if you had been  interested, they would have allowed you to  interested, they would have allowed you to  continue volunteering?  A It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  Q Okay. During the entire trip to the  park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that  Q Okay. Till say 10 to  five — you know, a couple steps, and I  pust remember saying, distance that  A Maybe from like here to that wall  When she was running because she was running  MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  Q And just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue.	3 4 5	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure
Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q Okay. So if you had been that interested, they would have allowed you to interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A It seemed like that that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  C Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that you're going to fall. Inst, yeah.  A Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running.  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  C Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that you're going to fall. Inst, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  C Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest park, what would you say was the furthest park, what would you say and the furthest park, what would you say was the furthest park, what would you say was the furthest park, what would you say was the furthest park, what would you say are to that wall pust remember saying.  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  C Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest park, what would you say was the furthest park. WOO:  C Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest park. BY MS. WOO:  C Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest park. BY MS. WOO:  C Okay. During the entire trip to the park. Woo is that you know, I'm not the park. Woo is that you know, I'm not the park.	2 3 4 5 6	A. That I spoke to after? Q. Uh-huh. A. Maybe two. Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?	3 4 5 6	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that
A They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about out. Okay. 15.  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  Which is they would have allowed you to interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A It seemed like that the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  CORRESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that got away from you?  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that got away from you?  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that got away from you?  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that got away from you?  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest park, what would you say was the furthest distance that got away from you?  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest park. WOO:  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest park. WOO:  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park. WOO:  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park. WOO:  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park. WOO:  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park. WOO:  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park. WOO:  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park. WOO:  CORAY. During the entire trip to the park. WOO:  CO	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. That I spoke to after? Q. Uh-huh. A. Maybe two. Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this? A. No.		most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.
match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been that's 15. You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that continue volunteering?  A lit seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  So WMS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that park what would vou say was the furthest distance that park what would vou say was the furthest distance that A Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running  I'm Out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that vou think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five—you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. And Just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5 6 7 6	<ul> <li>A. That I spoke to after?</li> <li>Q. Uh-huh.</li> <li>A. Maybe two.</li> <li>Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Was that because you chose not to?</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that
anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been that's 15. You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that continue volunteering?  A It seemed like that that the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to five — you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying, was slow down, distance that got away from you?  A. Maybe from like here to that wall the park, who was running because she was running the cause of the wall to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear t	28456769	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?	. 3 4 5 6 7 8 5	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or
Q. Okay. So if you had been that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been that 's interested they would have allowed you to continue volunteering? to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  BY MS. WOO:  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running Q. And just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another	. 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15 ish feet?  A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it
interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  BY MS. WOO:  Cokay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that  Cokay. During the entire trip to the park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that wall but you don't know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five—you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying, slow down, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running  That's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that to make sure that the record is clear that you know how far that is or do you know how far that is or 15 If E WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five—you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. And just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about	5 6 7 8 5 10 11	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.
continue volunteering?  A It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the  park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that  A Maybe from like here to that wall  A Maybe from like here to that wall  A Maybe from like here to that wall  Wou think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to  15 feet Just far enough for her to run five — you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. And just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A. Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.	5 6 7 8 5 10 11 12	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree
A It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the  park, what would you say was the furthest distance that A. Maybe from like here to that wall  A. Maybe from like here to that wall  wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WTTNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to  15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. And just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been	5 8 5 8 7 8 9 10 11 3 13 13 13 13 13 13 13 13 13 13 13 1	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want
MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that so of the park, what would vou say was the furthest distance that A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running and you want you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  IHE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to five you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  A. Maybe from like here to that wall  Wall but you don't know how far that is?  IHE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to five you know how far that is?  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  A. Maybe from like here to that wall  BY MS. WOO:  Q. And just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 21 12 13	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to	5 6 7 8 9 0 11 13 H 14	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that
Let me just have a few minutes.  15	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 21 12 13 14	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the
BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that sold away from you?  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running and the state of the park who was the furthest and the park what would you say was the furthest and pust remember saying. Solow down, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  BY MS. WOO:  19 15 feet Just far enough for her to run five you know, a couple steps, and I pust remember saying. Solow down, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. And Just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that	1	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to a gree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or
Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running by the store of the park, what would you say was the furthest pust remember saying, pus	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.	1	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?
park, what would you say was the furthest pot away from you?  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running becaus	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.	1 3 4 5 6 7 8 5 0 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 5 6 17 5 17 5 17 5 17 5 18 7 18 18 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5 6 17 5	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to
distance that Sot away from you?  A. Maybe from like here to that wall  BY MS. WOO:  When she was running because she was running  Q. And just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 25 16 17 18 29	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:	1	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run
A. Maybe from like here to that wall  BY MS. WOO:  When she was running because she was running  Q. And just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 29	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the	10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 1	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five you know, a couple steps. and I
when she was running because she was running 24 Q. And just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 25 16 17 18 29 20 20	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest.	101111111111111111111111111111111111111	most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying.
Q. And just so that you know, I'm not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 25 16 17 18 20 20 31	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that		most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five you know, a couple steps, and I just remember saying, slow down, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.
and of the content of the data of the content of th	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 30 31 22 32 32 33 34 34 35 36 36 37 37 38 38 38 38 38 38 38 38 38 38 38 38 38	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that  got away from you?  A. Maybe from like here to that wall		most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or  THE WITNESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five you know, a couple steps. and I just remember saying.  BY MS. WOO:
I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 29 20 31 22 33 24	A. That I spoke to after?  Q. Uh-huh.  A Maybe two.  Q. Did I may have asked you this already. I'm sorry if I did. Did you continue to volunteer with Big Brothers after this?  A. No.  Q. Was that because you chose not to?  Did Big Brothers choose not to have you back?  A. They said they could give me another match but I was just a little skittish about anything like that again.  Q. Okay. So if you had been interested, they would have allowed you to continue volunteering?  A. It seemed like that  MS. WOO: I think I'm almost done.  Let me just have a few minutes.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. Okay. During the entire trip to the park, what would you say was the furthest distance that  got away from you?  A. Maybe from like here to that wall when she was running because she was running		most of the time and sometimes she was running and I would say. Slow down.  Q 15ish feet? A. Oh, I wish we had a tape measure because in my mind it was probably like that far.  Q. Okay.  MS. KRUSE: So are you agreeing that it was 15 feet or—  THE WTINESS: Okay. I could pace it out. Okay. 15.  MS. KRUSE: You don't have to agree that's 15. You don't have to. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that you think it's still this distance to the wall but you don't know how far that is or do you know how far that is?  THE WTINESS: Okay. I'll say 10 to 15 feet. Just far enough for her to run five—you know, a couple steps. and I just remember saying, slow down, you're going to fall. Just, yeah.  BY MS. WOO:  Q. And just so that you know, I'm not

# **Exhibit B**

Page 66

- Q. All right. So you said he was
- positioned right behind her?
- ³ A. Yes.
- Q. How close were they standing?
- ⁵ A. Right behind -- he was right behind
- 6 her because -- as long as his arms are to the
- pole.
- Q. All right. Could you tell, was any
- part of his body touching her? Is that how
- close they were?
- A. Not smush touching her but his arms
- were probably touching her. I wouldn't say
- that -- I do remember saying to her like, Okay,
- KMP, hold on tight, because it seemed like
- he was really worried about the pole falling
- into the water when he gave it to her. So I
- was like, Hold on tight, and he said, Don't
- worry, I'm not letting go of this pole, it's an
- expensive pole.
- And I kind of remember him saying
- that and I was like, Okay. And then I was
- worried, oh, no, he's going to be mad if we
- drop the pole in the water or something, so
- that just sort of stood in my mind for that
- moment.

# **Exhibit C**

### FEDERAL WAY POLICE DEPARTMENT

STAT	EMENT			CASE NUMBE	R 16.6	132
{	☐ Victim	置Witness				
28,045,335,32	ingresidades y elementos	ing the second of the second o		Mari dalah Shekara menjanyak da		
Date: 0	4-29-16	Tirne Taker	n: <u>2013</u>	Officer:	T.PAU	
Location	Taken: 💢	EL LAKE T	D84 2-41	41870	£1	ACCOUNTS OF THE PARTY OF THE PA
Stateme	ent Of: Mon	205, JOH	WAYNE	Da	te of Birth: 10-1	18-18-1
Residen	ice address: 💆	33314 22	12 1P	· • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •		
HOME F	HONE: 20	-11P PIP.0	<u> </u>	ELL PHONE: _		
·M)		A CONTRACTOR OF THE CONTRACTOR				
~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~	74 July 10	JULY A V	APTER	7.5000	I MARC ON	THE
<u> 2000</u>	6 61 11	EEL LAKE	JUDK .	Finthing.	MITH SEVE	21
		JE. A NO				
						F WITH US
						MAGGING COM
CBU	<u>9.742</u>	SENTEN	want thesi	7 A C33	and Har	Acked
<u> </u>	HE LITTI	E WIRLY W	Amore Day	re Reer	17 m. HE	e their
TITE	TITHUNG	FELE WH	मीट जारी	STITIZE G	TAL BEEN	w de
TI-155	T. HWZ	THE MOTH	JAN 95	THERE T	HE WHILE	TWE
		Pullent				
		4217 SHT				
		HT GYAH				
		ELS MOLLE				
		ESTORIA				
		- AFTER T		4	=	
				} _		
					· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
accurate this state	to the best o	repared bys in its entirety. f my knowledge. are, under penalty e and correct. Si	r nave reviewed I am willing to y of perjury und	tne entire stati testify in court	ement and find i regarding the fa	it to be true and acts contained in
£ 625	SPAN WX	74	Washington, o	n_ 04.2°	1-16	
	[Oily] {	_	-		(Date)	
Signatur	e: /// ///	in Ename		Date:	N-29-1	6
	J					
			age \ of _\			ent 127 Revisea 7/7/15

Exhibit D

FEDERAL WAY POLICE DEPARTMENT

	STATEMENT	CASE NUMBER 16 - 6581
	☐ Victim ☐ Witness	
	1954 Level 1954	
	Date: 04:24-16 Time Taken: 1934	
	Location Taken: STEEL LAKE TARK 241	
	Statement Of: WATTHEW J. KINBOURN	Date of Birth: 01-W-98
	Residence address: 37427 40 AVE S	
	HOME PHONE: 253. 227. 1287 C	ELL PHONE:
J.		
	DECK AT A STEEL LAKE TARK AND IN	et established the constant
	PERFORE 3:30AL A WOMAN AND	
	WHILE AND DO THE DOWN	
	AT ALL THE PEOPLE PRIHING AL	and the Drok . HI one
	POINT MY GRANDAD THEY	
	WANTED TO TRY AND CATCH F	
	DEN HER MELLEN NOT THOSE	
	ZEBUTAL HOTED THE CIET B	
•	FOLE AND ALLOWING THE GIRL	
	CANCEL & FUEL OF THENCE	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	Dave strong of will and A	
	AND WALKING AROUND WITH	
	THE CORNER OF THE DOCK. N	
	THE COLUMN OF THE WORKED	
		·
	This statement was prepared by contains pages in its entirety. I have reviewe accurate to the best of my knowledge. I am willing to this statement. I declare, under penalty of perjury un entire statement is true and correct. Signed in	of the entire statement and find it to be true and be testify in court regarding the facts contained in der the laws of the state of Washington, that the
	FEDER FR. WAY, Washington, o	on <u></u>
	Signature: Millett Will	Date: 4/29/16
•	Page\of ~	Supplemental Statement 127 Revised 7/7/15

FEDERAL WAY POLICE DEPARTMENT STATEMENT (CONTINUED)

☐ Victim	☐ Witness		CASE NUM	BER: _	16.	PSD0	
					F-08/42		
al HOFF	<u> </u>		·	Amat			
The	LITTLE GIRL	ain4	HER M	e-142	RIE	For Ph	<u> </u>
DID F	her carp ba	OK TE	142 D	. <u>~</u>			
- MX 0	JRANDAA DI	MOL -	Landy.	743-	1772	EGIRI	TT9 ~
TYWA	WE HE WAS	HEIDIN	STHE.	ZIT	JIME .	45 Just	<u>E</u>
97793	E TINE WITH	HOR	ATX-				
		·					
							<u> </u>
<u> </u>						N 1101	
r		-,,,	··· <u> </u>				
·	4 3.0 ⁴¹¹¹⁵	<u> </u>			· <u></u>		
			·				· ,
							. پو . پر .
				· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	<u></u>		
					· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
				$\overline{}$			
		<u> </u>	·	·····	_		
THE STATE OF THE S	,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,				$\overline{}$		
	ر المراجع و المراجع ال			******			

It contains _ and accurat contained ir	ent was prepared by pages in its entire to the best of my known this statement. I declar, that the entire statement.	ety. I have r vledge. I am re, under pe nt is true an	willing to te naity of perji d correct. S	entire s stify in dry dry unde igned in	tatement court reg or the law	arding the facts of the sta	to be true acts
75000	Be WAY	_, Washingt	ton, on	o-f	17-1C	- VIII	t
Signature: <u>/</u>	MUAAN		ton, on	Date:	[Date]	VIE	
		Page 1	_ of		Sappleme	nta: Statement 12	77 Revised 7/7/15

16-1-01444-1 KNT

Exhibit E



Federal Way Police Department

Police Report for Incident 160006581

Nature: Sex Offense Address: 2410 S 312TH ST Location: P0080

Federal Way WA 98003

Received By: A. Myers How Received: T Agency: FWPD

Responsible Officers: J. Clary Disposition: ACT 04/29/16

When Reported: 21:27:47 04/29/16 Occurred Between: 21:27:47 04/29/16 and 21:27:47 04/29/16

Assigned To: Detail: Date Assigned: **/**/**

Status: Status Date: **/**/** Due Date: */**/**

Complainant:

Last: First: Atid: DOB: **/**/** Dr Lie: Address:

Race; Sex: Phone: City: ,

Alert Codes:

Offense Codes

Reported: Observed:

Additional Offense: SOFF Sex Off, Foreible Fondling

Circumstances

AI02 Dieital Photographs Taken

BM99 Unknown Bins

IC01 None

LT46 Recreation/Entertainment RC41 Victim was Stranger

WA90 None

IBR NIBRS VALIDATION

Responding Officers: Unit:

> N. WONG B. Losvar

Responsible Officer: J. Clary Agency: FWPD

Received By: A. Myers Last Radio Log: **;**;** **/**/**

How Received: T Telephone Clearance: AAF Cleared Adult Arrest - Felony

When Reported: 21:27:47 04/29/16 Disposition: ACT Date: 04/29/16

Judicial Status: Misc Entry: Occurred between: 21:27:47 04/29/16

and: 21:27:47 04/29/16

Modus Operandi:

Description:

Method:

Involvements	
Date Type Description	
04/30/16 Want NON-EXP;STEEL LAKE PAR ST	K;2410 S 312 Originated by
05/02/16 Name TISHMAN, DARLA JEAN	WITNESS
04/30/16 Name P.CV., SARA	OTHER
04/29/16 Name MONROE, JOHN WAYNE	WITNESS
04/29/16 Name SANCHEZ, MICHAEL WAYN	E SUSPECT
04/29/16 Name KILBOURN, MATTHEW J	WITNESS
04/29/16 Name P CV K CV M	VICTIM
04/29/16 Name JOHNSON, JAYSON P	OTHER/WITNESS
04/29/16 Property Other SWABS 0	SEIZED
04/29/16 Property PNK Clothing BATHINGSUIT	0 SEIZED
04/29/16 Property BLK Clothing SKIRT 0	SEIZED
04/29/16 Property BLU Clothing SHIRT 0	SEIZED
04/29/16 Property CAM Clothing Jacket I	SEIZBD

Narrative 160006581/SEX OFFENSB/ACTIVE A juvenile female victim reported being inappropriately touched at Steel Nake Park. The suspect was located and arrested at the scene.2W27
Responsible LEO:
Approved by:
Date

Supplement

160006581/T. PAU/SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

REPORTING OFFICER: Pau, Tanner/0197

ADDITIONAL OFFICER(S) INVOLVED: Officer N. Wong Officer B. Losvar

CHRONOLOGICAL INVESTIGATION:

On 34-29-16. I was assigned to uniformed patrol in the City of Pederal Way as 2035. At about 1924 hours, I responded to Steel Lake Park, located at 2410 S 312th Street, to assist other units on a sex offense investigation. I arrived at about 1936 hours.

Upon arrival, I spoke with Officer N. Wong at the northernmost parking lot of the park near the boat launch/dock area. Officer Wong advised that he was investigating a sex offense and requested that I speak with the grandson of the suspect and obtain a written statement from him if he was willing. Officer Wong identified a white male, seated in the driver's seat of a silver colored pickup truch that was parked in the parking lot, as the suspect's grandson. Officer Wong and I approached the male and Officer Wong explained to the male, later identified via Washington State driver's license as Matthew Kilbourn, ther I was there to obtain a statement from him. I then identified myself to Matthew and asked him to come to my patrol vehicle to speak with me.

Matthew came to my vehicle and I allowed him into the rear seat of the vehicle. I advised Matthew that I was assisting with the alleged assault investigation. I asked Matthew what happened and he stated that he and his grandSather, Michael Sanchez, came to Steel Lake Park to fish off the dock. He stated that they arrived at about 1100 hours. Matthew stated that sometime before 1530 hours, a woman and her daughter came to the dock and were walking up and down the dock, looking at all the other people fishing. He stated that at one point, Michael asked the little girl if she wanted to try and catch a fish, to which the girl said yes. Matthew stated that the mother was aware and okay it. Matthew stated that Michael then helped the girl by holding the fishing pole and allowing her to reel in the line. Matthew stated that she caught a fish so Michael out the line and made a loop in it so that the girl could tie it around his wrist and take her (ish with her. Matthew stated that Michael, the mother and the little girl walked to the corner of the dock. He stated that Michael told them to have a nice day and Michael walked back to where he and Matthew were fishing on the dock. Matthew stated that the girl and her mother did not return to the dock after leaving.

Matthew stated that he did not see Michael touch the little girl at any time during his contact with her. Matthew provided a written statement in reference to this incident. Refer to written statement provided by Matthew Kilbourn.

After speaking with Matthew and while still in the parking lot, a male approached me and said "he didn't touch that girl." The male, identified via Washington State driver's license as John Monroe, had apparently briefly spoke with Matthew, after I did, while returning to his vehicle in the parking lot. John stated that he was a witness to the interaction between the male that police arrested. John did not know his name but was familiar with him and his

grandsom from prior occasions fishing, and a little girl while he was fishing at the dock as well.

John stated that a little after 1700 hours, while he was fishing on the dock with several other people, a mother and her little daughter came to the dock. He stated that they were laughing and talking to him and the other people fishing and the little girl was playing with fish that had already been caught. John stated that the male had hooked a fish and asked the little girl if she wanted to reel it in. John stated that the male held the fishing pole with the little girl reeled in the fish. He stated that the girl's mother was standing right there and that he was right next to them while this was happening. John stated that the male then tied the string so that the girl could heng the fish from her wrist. He stated that the little girl and her mother walked the fish down the dock, said goodbye, left the lock and did not return.

John provided a written statement in reference to this incident. Refor to written statement provided by John Monroe.

After speaking with John, he advised that there may be another possible witness still at the book and he proceeded to the dock to attempt to locate him. Shoutly thereafter, John returned and stated that another witness was coming to the parking lot to speak with me.

After about five minutes, a male, identified via Washington State driver's license as Jayson Johnson, walked to the perking lot from the dock area. John advised that this was the witness he had located. I then spoke with Jayson away from John, at his vehicle. Jayson stated that he came to Steel Lake Park to fish and upon acriving at the dock, he recognized a male who was fishing there, from prior fishing occasions. He stated that as far as he knew the male was always helpful to other fisherman and kids. Jayson stated that he also saw a little girl and her mother with a fish on a line walking down the dock. Jayson stated that he did not see much interaction between the male and the little girl. He stated that he did not see any interaction or contact that he felt was but of line in any way. Jayson identified that male that was arrested by police as the male he was referring to.

Jayson did not wish to provide a written statement at the time but did provide his contact information. Above listed statement was taken verbally from Jayson.

After speaking with Jayson, I advised Officer Wong of the statements provided. I then cleared from the scene, concluding my involvement in this investigation.

RECOMMENDATION:

Refer to primary report.

I CERTIFY UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY UNDER THE LAWS OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON THAT ALL STATEMENTS MADE HEREIN ARE TRUE AND ACCURATE AND THAT I AM ENTERING MY AUTHORIZED USER IC AND PASSWORD TO AUTHORIZED IT (RCM 98.72.085).

Electronically Signed: Yes Signature: Tanner Fau/0197

Federal Way/King/Washington Date: 04-29-16

Supplement

160006581/Losvar/04-29-16

- 1. REPORTING OFFICER:
- B Losvar
- 2. CASE NUMBER:

160006581

3. ADDITIONAL OFFICERS INVOLVED:

Refer to main report

4. CHRONOLOGICAL INVESTIGATION:

On 04/39/16 at 1544 hours, I was in full uniformed operating a marked patrol vehicle. Officer Wong and I were assigned to Steel Lake park located at 2410 g 312 St Federal Way. Regarding a sex assault type call. The reporting party who identified herself as Darla Pfishman. Reported about (lifteen minutes ago her nine year sister was touched inappropriately by an unknown male while on the dock there. Darla reported she believes the unknown male is still on the dock and can point him out to Police, Darla stated she is waiting for Polace in the parking lot near the fishing dock.

Upon arrival, I observed Officer Wong speaking with an adult female and juvenile female near the parking lot next to the fishing dock. I approached Officer Wong and overheard the juvenile female tell Officer Wong she was touched by an unknown male on her private area outside her clothing, and under her skirt, but still outside her clothing. Refer to Officer Wong's report for additional information.

The adult female and juvenile female were later identified as Darol Pfishman (adult) and Pack Prove (9 years old).

Darla stated K. GV brought this to her attention about fifteen minutes after it occurred. Darla described the male as, White, about 60 years old, wearing a camouflage jacket and camouflage hat. Stated she thinks he's still on the dock.

It should be noted, I observed FECVA's demeanor as nervous and scared. No injuries reported or observed.

Officer Wong and I made checks on the fishing dock for the suspect. We contacted a male matching the description of suspect. Escorted him off the dock to the beach and detained him in handcuffs without incident. This make was identified as Michael Sanchez via his Washington State ID with matching photo. He was informed of the reason why he was being detained

Officer Wong stood by with Michael and contacted Darls and K CV near the parking lot. Darls positively identified the detained male as the person K CV told her touched her.

I informed Officer Wong that Michael was positively ID. Michael was advised he

was under arrest and placed in the rear of my patrol vehicle. After Michael was in the rear of my patrol vehicle, Officer Wong Informed me that he had advised Michael of his Miranda rights.

I then transported Michael to the Federal Way Police Department and placed him in bolding cell number 2 without incident. It should be noted Michael advised me he was type two disbetic and was not feeling well. Fire responded, treated and released Michael at the Police Station.

Detectives, Kim and Durrell responded and interviewed Michael at the Police Station. Refer to Detectives reports for additional information.

I completed the Superform via Ingress and transported Michael to SCORE for booking and processing without incident.

This concludes my involvement in this case.

5. INJURIES:

Refer to main report

6. SCENE:

Refer to main report

7. EVIDENCE/PROFERTY:

Refer to main report

8. SUSPECT INFORMATION:

Refer to main report

9. RECOMMENDATIONS:

Porward to CIS

I CERTIFY UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY UNDER THE LAWS OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON THAT ALL STATEMENTS MADE HEREIN ARE TRUE AND ACCURATE AND THAT I AM ENTERING MY AUTHORIZED USER ID AND PASSWORD TO AUTHORIZED IT (RCW 9A.72.965).

Blectronically Signed: Yes Signature: Officer Blake Losvar 200

Federal Way/King/Washington Date: 04/25/16

Supplement

16-0006581/ W. WONG #195/04-30-16

- 1. REPORTING OFFICER:
- N. WONG #195
- 2. CASE NUMBER:
- 16-0006581
- 3. ADDITIONAL OFFICERS INVOLVED:
 Officer Pau obtained witness statements.
 Officer Losvar transported the suspect.
 Detectives responded to interview the suspect.
- 4. CHRONOLOGICAL INVESTIGATION:

On 4/29/16 at 3841, I was dispatched to a reported sex offense at Steel Lake Park, 2410 S 312 St. Dispatch advised that a 9 year old girl had been 'touched inappropriately' by a suspect described as a white male in his 60's, 6'0" with grey hair and a camouflage jacket.

I arrived with Officer Losvar at 1854, and contacted the reporting party, Darla Tishman, and the victim, nine year old K.CV. P.CV. Darla said she was K.CV. s older sister, but it was later clarified that Darla meant she is a mentor with the Big Brothers Big Sisters program, and that she was assigned to E.CV. through this program. Darla said she had been at the park with K.CV. for some time, and as they were leaving. K.CV. had disclosed to her that she had been 'touched inappropriately while they were on the dock.

Darla had asked RECV: what she meant, and said KEV: related that a man had touched her 'private parts.' Darla cold me that the suspect had helped KEV catch fish, and showed me multiple photos she had taken of KEV; with a male wearing a camouflage jacket, including one showing his face. Darla believed he was still on the dock.

I spoke to k. CV., and asked her to tell me what had happened. R. CV said she had been at the docks watching the fish, and had been "touched inappropriately" by a man who was helping her and had let her catch a fish. I asked R. CV. what she meant by touched inappropriately, and she said he had touched her "private parts." I made a gesture pointing to the front of my uniform below my belt and asked "you mean like here?" R. CV. said yes, and added that the suspect had touched her "kind of secretively."

K.CV. described the touching as "rubbing," and said that it was first outside, and then inside her clothing. K.CV. also said the suspect had touched her "kind of secretively." I did not ask further questions of K.CV. to get more detail, to avoid asking her leading questions. K.CV. did not say if there was any penetration of her genitals by the suspect.

I walked to the end of the dock with Officer Losvar, and located a male matching the photo Darla had showed ms. He was escorted to the shore, where he was informed that he had been reported as touching the genital area of a young girl, and detained in handcuffs. The suspect was identified by WA driver's license as Michael Sanchez, DOB 3/28/1954. Michael denied any wrongdoing, saying that all he had done was help her catch fish and keep her from falling into the water. Michael further caid that the only thing he had done wrong all day was to go back to his car and drink a beer before returning to the dock to fish, but noted

that he was not driving and did not believe he was drunk.

Michael was escorted to the edge of the beach, and Officer Losvar went to locate Darla and Karama for a field showup. I teld Michael I needed to read something to him as I pulled my department (sened Miranda card from my pocket, and Michael said he already knew his rights, and that he had beard it before. Michael said he was a convicted felon, and when I asked what his charge had been, he said it was "murder one." I then read Michael his Miranda warnings from my department issued card. Michael said he understood, and was willing to speak.

Michael said he had derived more than 20 years in prison, but insisted he was not guilty of the crime, and that the Innocence Project was working on his case to clear his name. Michael said repeatedly that he would never molest a child, and that he was there at the park with his grandson, who could confirm that he had not done anything. During this time, Officer Losvar found Darla and Rever and returned to inform me that they had made positive identification.

Michael was informed that he was under arrest, and secured in Officer Losvar's patrol car. We were approached by Matthew Kilbourn, Michael's grandson, who said he would like to provide a statement. As I needed to continue interviewing Darla. I told Matthew he would have to wait. Officer pau later responded and obtained a statement from Matthew, and also from another witness, John Monroe. Both stated that they had not seen Michael touch Karael in any inappropriate way. Refer to Officer Pau's report for further.

At this time I notified Lt Clary of the arrest and that the incident had occurred on city property. Michael was transported to the FWPD station for a potential detective interview.

I contacted Darla again, and at that point she explained the Eig Brothers Big Sisters involvement, and confirmed she was not actually related to K. Darla provided contact information for K. Even's mother. Sara P. Even. I contacted Sava by phone, and she agreed to come to the park and take custody of the While speaking to Sara, she informed me that K. Even had been sexually molested at age 5 by another child, and had been in counselling in the past as a result. Sava said that due to this experience, K. Even have more than most children her age about sex and related language, and was more able to speak about it than could otherwise be expected.

I spoke to K.CV. again, and asked her to tell me again what had happened at the park. K.CV. told me at some length about the various things that had happened before she and Darla went onto the dock, and then repeated her account of the contact with Michael. K.CV. a statement at this time was extremely consistent with her initial statement to me, except that she said the third time Michael had touched her "was even more inappropriate." When I asked what this meent, she said that Michael had put his fingers underneath her clothes. Darla had been standing nearby, and noted without being asked that she was surprised that H.CV. s statement to me had been so consistent with what she had related to Darla prior to police arrival.

I contacted Darla a third time, and she said she was willing to provide a written statement. Darla said she had met Kary only once before approximately three weeks ago, at a group introduction where the Big Brothers Big Sisters program paired them together. Darla said that today's trip to Steel Lake Park was their first outing together since that initial meeting. While at the park, they went out onto the dock, and Darla noted that Kary was very excited about

the fish in the lake and the people fishing.

Darla said they were on the fock for at least half an hour, and that K CV telked to many people about the fish and about fishing. During this time, Darla saw Michael call out that he had a fish on his line, and said Michael let K CV reel it in. Darla said she did not think it was particularly suspicious at the time, but later believed Michael stood unusually close to K claiming that he wanted to make sure his expensive fishing rod was not dropped into the water.

Darla said Michael tied a length of fishing line to the fish so that K CV could let it swim along the dock without letting it go, and she played with it for a while, still on the dock. A short time later, Darla said comeone else hooked a fish, and let K CV catch it, but & CV got scales on her hands and bent down to wash them in the lake. Darla noted that the dock rises close to a foot above the water, and said Michael crouched down close behind her, saying he did not want to let her fall in. Darla believed this was one of the moments when Michael touched K CV s genital area, but said she could not see what his hands were doing because Michael was wearing a large coat.

Darla said she saw Michael grouph down close behind Kacva two more times, each separated by about five minutes. Darla was again unable to see what Michael was doing. Darla said as she and Kacva were walking back along the dock toward the shore, Michael followed them more than half the length of the dock.

Darla said that she and RacVa got in her car and started to leave, and at that time, k CV disclosed that Michael had touched her "inappropriately." Darla asked k CV what that meant, and k CV said "he touched my privates." Darla said while this conversation was happening, Sara was calling her on the phone. Darla informed Sara what had happened, then turned around and went back to the park and called 311.

Darla said that K.CV: second calm to her, except that when she parked the car, she saw K.CV: s legs shoking and asked if K.CV: was noid. K.CV: replied that she was scared, and asked "what if the man said he didn't do anything?"

I prepared a written statement containing the information provided by Darla, which she signed in my presence after reviewing it and declining to make any corrections or additions. I did not obtain a written statement from KCVI but did take a photograph of her at the scene.

During my contact with F. CV. she appeared to be in generally good spirits, and did not appear to be particularly nervous, frightened, or sad. K. CV. did not show any signs of injury or physical distress, and fire was not called for an evaluation. Due to the nature of the contact described by K. CV. I did not request that Sara take her to a hospital for a medical examination.

I returned to the station and spoke to detectives, who had interviewed Michael. I provided contact information for Sara and Kara so that Mark's clothing could be recovered. Officer Loavar transported Michael to the SCORE hail for booking on Child Molestation in the First Degree, as Michael had allegedly had sexual contact with a person under the age of 12 when he touched and rubbed Kara senitals both through her clothing and under it. Michael's coat was seized and turned over to Detective Durell.

5. INJURIES:

Mone.

6. SCENE:

Steel Lake Park, 2410 S 312 St, Federal Way.

- 7. EVIDENCE/PROPERTY:
- 8. SUSPECT INFORMATION: Sanchez, Michael W. DOB 03/28/1954.
- 9. RECOMMENDATIONS: Forward to CIS.

I CERTIFY UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY UNDER THE LAWS OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON THAT ALL STATEMENTS MADE HEREIN ARE TRUE AND ACCURATE AND THAT I AM ENTERING MY AUTHORIZED USER ID AND PASSWORD TO AUTHENTICATE IT (RCW 9A.72.085).

Electronically Signed: Yes Signature: NICHOLAS WONG #195

Federal Way/Ring/Washington Date: 4/36/16

Supplement

STMT OF MICHAEL SANCHEZ SAVED IN K\DRIVE\15-6581-SANCHEZ, MICHAEL

Property

```
Property Number: 2669189
              Item: Other
                                                        Owner Applied Nmbr:
             Brand: SWABS
                                                                    Model:
              Year: 0
                                                                  Quantity: 2
             Meas: EA
                                                              Serial Nuthe:
        Total Value: $0.00
                                                                     Color:
            Owner: SANCHEZ MICHAEL W 571094
           Agency: FWPD Federal Way Police Department
                                                              Tag Number: RCK1
  Accum Ami Recov: $0.00
                                                                   Officer: R. Kim
             UCR: EVI Evidence Samples
                                                               UCR Status: EVI
       Local Status: EVF
                                                          Storage Location:
Crime Lab Number:
                                                               Status Date: 04/29/16
     Date Released: **/**/**
                                                          Date Recov/Revd: **/**/**
       Released By:
                                                            Amt Recovered: $0.00
       Released To:
                                                                  Custody: **: ** ** **/**/**
           Reason:
        Comments:
  Property Number: 2669190
             Item: Clothing
                                                       Owner Applied Nmbr:
            Brand: BATHINGSUIT
                                                                   Model:
             Year: 0
                                                                 Quantity: 1
            Meas: EA
                                                              Scrial Nmbr:
       Total Value: $0.00
                                                                   Color: PNK
           Owner: F CV K CV M 2171737
           Agency: FWPD Federal Way Police Department
                                                             Tag Number: RCK2
 Accum Amt Recov: $0.00
                                                                  Officer: R. Kim
            UCR: CLO Clothes or Furs
                                                              UCR Status: EVI
      Local Status: EVF
                                                         Storage Location:
Crime Lab Number:
                                                              Status Date: (04/29/16
     Date Released: **/**/**
                                                         Date Recov/Revd: **/**/**
      Released By:
                                                           Ami Recovered: $0.00
      Released To:
                                                                 Custody: **:** **/**/**
          Reason:
       Comments:
 Property Number: 2669191
            Item: Clothing
                                                      Owner Applied Nmbr:
           Brand: SKIRT
                                                                  Model:
```

Year: 0 Quantity: 1 Meas: EA Serial Nubra Total Value: \$0.00 Coior: BLK Owner: P CV K CV M 2171737 Agency: FWPD Federal Way Police Department Tag Number: RCK3 Accum Amt Recov: \$0.00 Officer: R. Kim UCR: CLO Clothes or Furs UCR Status: EVI Local Status: EVF Storage Location: Crime Lab Number: Status Date: 04/29/16 Date Released: **/**/** Date Recov/Revd: **/**/** Released By: Amt Recovered: \$0.00 Released To: Custody: **:**:** **/**/** Reason: Comments: Property Number: 2669192 Item: Clothing Owner Applied Nmbr: Brand: SHIRT Model: Year: 0 Quantity: 1 Meas: EA Serial Nmbr: Total Value: \$0.00 Color: BLU Owner: P CV K CV M 2171737 Agency: FWPD Federal Way Police Department Tag Number: RCK4 Accum Amt Recov: \$0.00 Officer: R. Kim UCR: CLO Clothes or Furs UCR Status: EVI Local Status: EVF Storage Location: Crime Lab Number: Status Date: 04/29/16 Date Released: **/**/** Date Recov/Revd: **/**/** Released By: Amt Recovered: \$0.00 Released To: Custody: **:** **/**/** Reason: Comments: Property Number: 2669193 Item: Clothing Owner Applied Nmbr: Brand: Jacket Model: Year: 0 Quantity: 1 Meas: EA Serial Number: Total Value: \$1,00 Color: CAM Owner: SANCHEZ MICHAEL WAYNE 2171732 Agency: FWPD Federal Way Police Department Tag Number: KD-1 Accum Amt Recov: \$0.00 Officer: K. Durell

05/02/16

UCR: CLO Clothes or Furs

Local Status: EVF

Crime Lab Number:

Date Released: **/**/**

Released By:

Released To:

Reason:

Comments:

UCR Status: EVI

Storage Location:

Status Date: **/**/**

Date Recov/Royd: **/**/**

Amí Recovered: \$0.00

Custody: **:**:** **/**/**

Name Involvements:

WITNESS: 2171973

Last: TISHMAN First: DARLA Mid: JEAN

DOB: 11/29/67 Dr Lie: TISHMDJ330Q9 Address: 9621 56 ST W

Sex: F Phone: (443)254-4204 City: University Plac, WA 98467

OTHER/WITNESS: 2171745

Last: JOHNSON First: JAYSON Mid: P

DOB: 01/20/75 Dr Lie: JOHNSJP257B0 Address: 9002 186 AVE E #J104 Race: W Sex: M Phone: (206)641-6847 City: Bonney Lake, WA 98391

VICTIM: 2171737

Last: F-CV First: K. CV Mid: M

DOB: 03/22/07 Dr Lie:

Address: Race: W Sex: F Phone: (206)551-5754 City: Federal Way, WA 98023

WITNESS: 2171735

Last: KILBOURN First: MATTHEW Mid: J

DOB: 01/05/98 Dr Lie: Address: 37427 40 AVE S

Race: W Sex: M Phone: (253)227-J287 City: Auburn, WA 98001

WITNESS: 427771

Last: MONROE First: JOHN Mid: WAYNE

DOB: 10/18/57 Dr Lier MONROJW435P Address: 33314 22 PL SW

Q

Race: B Sex: M Phone: (206)954-9175 City: Federal Way, WA 98023

SUSPECT: 2171732

Last: SANCHEZ First: MICHAEL Mid: WAYNE

DOR: 03/28/54 Dr Lic: SANCHMW469 Address: 37427 40 AVES

Race: W Phone: (253)293-1515 Sex: M City: Auburn, WA 98001

OTHER: 2171752

Last: F CV First: SARA Mid:

DOB: 10/30/76 Dr Lic: PINHOS*241PT Address: Race: W

Sex: J Phone: (206)551-5754 City: Federal Way, WA 98023

Exhibit F

Ĭ			
2			
3			
4			
5			
6	·		
7	IN THE SUPERIOR COURT OF WASHINGTON IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF KING		
8	INTERESTOR THE COUNTY OF KING		
9	K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent, SARAH	-	
10	HALL PINHO,	No. 17-2-19614-2 KNT	
11	PlaintiffS,	DECLARATION OF MICHAEL	
12	vs.	SANCHEZ	
13		Honorable Julia Garratt	
14	BIG BROTHER BIG SISTERS OF PUGET SOUND, and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ,		
15	Defendants.		
16			
17	I, Michael Wayne Sanchez, Defendant in this matter declares as follows under the		
18	penalty of perjury pursuant to the laws of the State of Washington that the following is true and		
19	correct to the best of my knowledge:		
20	1. On April 29th 2016, in King County Washington, I was fishing off a pier when I		
21	let KMP, a minor, use my fishing pole and she caught a fish. At one point I saw her struggling		
22	with the pole as there was a fish that appeared to be pulling her and the pole.		
23	2. After catching the fish, she proudly dangled the fish off the end of the line and		
24	skimmed it along the water for others to see and t	•	
25	DECLARATION OF MICHAEL SANCHEZ - 1	ease photographs. One dien lay down hat on the	
	The state of the s	HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC	
		155 N.E. 1004 Street Suite 210 TSeattle WAS 91254 Fax: (208) 260-2950	

dock, her trunk hanging over the side, so she could wash her hands. She was wearing a jacket over her other clothes. I was holding the back flap of her jacket behind her so she would not fall in the water.

- 3. I did not fondler her, molest her, or touch her inappropriately at all.

 There were multiple witnesses during this time, who saw that I did not assault her at all. The police interviewed none of these witnesses at first because when they learned of my prior conviction, they assumed that I must be guilty. At no time did I ever touch KMP in such a manner that she would have mistakenly thought that I had touched any of her private parts or intimate areas, either over or under her clothing
- 4. The original charge was Child Molesting in the First Degree. The penalty was an indeterminate sentence up to Life Imprisonment. Because of doubts of my actual guilt, the State offered me an "Alford Plea" to a lesser crime that I could not have committed since it was for an "Attempted Child Molesting" in the 2nd Degree on a legally fictitious child that would be older than KMP. I pled guilty to this crime because the penalty that inhered in the standard range was 15.7 months in prison which I had already served much of.
- 5. I am completely innocent of this crime, and the only reason I pled guilty was because of the fear of what would happen if I went to the trial with my prior conviction on the record.
- 6. I have no idea why KMP would assert that I committed this crime, other than the fact that she knowingly told untruth. I can only surmise that this was done in malice against me.

 DATED this 26th day of July, signed on McNeil Island, Washington

DECLARATION OF MICHAEL SANCHEZ - 2

Michael Sanchez
Defendant.

7 - 26-18

DECLARATION OF MICHAEL SANCHEZ - 3

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC 155 N. E. 1004 Street, Spite 210 Espection WA 98129 Fax: (206) 280-2950

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

•	İ			
2	I, Kenneth M. Chang, certify under penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of			
3	Was	Washington that I am the counsel for Respondent herein and that on 7/26/2018 I caused to be		
4	serve	served on the person listed below in the manner shown.		
5	DECLARATION OF MICHAEL SANCHEZ			
6		Bethany C. Mito		
7		Counsel for Plaintiffs Lee & Lee, PS		
8		1001 Fourth Avenue, Suite 4368 Seattle, WA 98154		
9		bethany.lce@leeandleelaw.com		
10		Laura Kruse Dan Syhre		
11		Counsel for Defendant BBBS	,	
12		Betts Patterson Mines 701 Pike St # 1400		
13		Seattle, WA 98101 <u>lkruse@bpmlaw.com</u>		
14		dsyhre@bpm.law.com		
15	×	United States Mail, First Class	6/29/18	
16		By Legal Messenger		
17		By Facsimile		
18	X	By Email Attachment	6/29/18	
19		Dated this 26th day of July, 2018	· ·	
20		·		
21		<u>/s Kenneth M. Cha</u> Kenneth M. Chang,		
22		Keinen M. Chang,	W 5.5A NO. 20/3/	
23				
24				
25				

DECLARATION OF MICHAEL SANCHEZ - 4

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC 155 N.E. 100th Street Suite 210 ISERT 143 143 1274 Fax: (206) 260-2950

Exhibit G



JUN 0 8 2018

HONORABLE JUDGE JULIA GARRATTI

SUPERIOR COURT CLERK BY Kamryn Bettelon

SUPERIOR COURT OF WASHINGTON FOR KING COUNTY

K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent, SARAH HALL PINHO,

3

7

10

11

12

13

14

15 16

17

18

19

20 21

22

23

24 25

26 27

28

Plaintiff(s),

BIG BROTHER BIG SISTERS OF PUGET SOUND, and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ,

Defendant(s).

No: 17-2-19614-2 KNT

notion: ORDER OF DISMISSAL Severana Counter-day

Clerk's Action Required

THE COURT, being fully advised in the premises, now, therefore, it is HEREBY

ORDERED that the Plaintiff's Motion to Dismiss only as to MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ is

commence Denied due to the late filed counterclaim. However, the wort is severing the winter claims

pursuant to CR 41(B)(3) + those winter claims

can remain pending for independent adjudication

can remain pending

by the court.

DATED this day of June, 2018.

HONORABLE JUDGE/JULIA GARRATT

ORDER OF DISMISSAY -1 Severance Ob Counter Claims

1001 4th Avenue, Suite 4368 Scattle, Washington 98154 1. 206.458.6986 f. 206,458.6816 Presented by: LEE & LEE, PS

 By: /s/ Bethany C. Mito

Bothany C. Mito, WSBA #42918

Attorney for Plaintiffs

[PROPOSED] ORDER OF DISMISSAL - 2

LEE & LEE, PS

1001 4th Avenuc, Suite 4368 Seattle, Washington 98154 1, 206,458,6986 £ 206,458,6816

Exhibit H

1			
2			
3			
4			
5			
6			
7	IN THE SUPERIOR COURT OF WASHINGTON IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF KING		
8			
9	K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent, SARAH		
10	HALL PINHO.	No. 17-2-19614-2 KNT	
11	Plaintiffs.	DEFFENDANT SANCHEZ' PRIMARY WITNESS LIST	
12	V\$.	WIINESS LIST	
13		Honorable Aimee Suiton	
14	BIG BROTHER BIG SISTERS OF PUGET SOUND, and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ.		
15	Defendants.		
16			
17	Defendant, Michael Sanchez, through his attorney of record, hereby names the following		
18	witnesses.		
19			
20	1. John Wayne Monroe 33314 22 Pl. S.W.		
21	Federal Way 98023 206.954.9175		
22	Mr. Mouroe was a witness identified by the	pe Federal Way Dolice Deportment Lie	
23	Mr. Monroe was a witness identified by the Federal Way Police Department. He may be asked to testify about his knowledge of the facts and circumstances surrounding the incident that is the subject of this lawsuit. He may further be called to testify regarding his observation of K.M.P., Darla Tishman and Mr. Sanchez at the scene and any statements made by the parties at		
24			
25	the scene.		
	DEFFENDANT SANCHEZ' PRIMARY WITNESS LIST - 1	HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC 155 N.E. 100 th Street, Suite 210 Seattle, WA 98125 Tel: (206) 735-7474 Fax: (206) 260-2950	

Matthew Kilbourn
 37427 40 Ave. S.
 Auburn, WA 98001
 253.227.1287

Mr. Kilbourn was a witness identified by the Federal Way Police Department. He may be asked to testify about his knowledge of the facts and circumstances surrounding the incident that is the subject of this lawsuit. He may further be called to testify regarding his observation of K.M.P.. Darla Tishman and Mr. Sanchez at the scene and any statements made by the parties at the scene.

Darla Tishman
 9621 56th St. W.
 University Place, WA 98467
 443.254.4204

Ms. Tishman may be called to testify about her knowledge of the facts and circumstances surrounding the incident that is the subject of this lawsuit. She may further be called to testify regarding his observation of K.M.P., as well as the statements made by Plaintiffs regarding this incident, as well as her observation of Mr. Sanchez at the scene. She may be called to testify regarding all the matters that were addressed in her deposition taken in this case, as well as the statements she made to the Federal Way Police Deparetment.

- 4. Plaintiff K.M.P. Plaintiff may be called to testify.
- Plaintiff Sarah Pinho.
 Plaintiff may be called to testify.
- 6. Jennifer Cheng Shannon, M.D.
 Dr. Shannon interviewed KMP per court order. She may be called to testify statements made by K.M.P., and regarding the subject matter covered under her CR 35 examination.
- Zach Wagnild.
 C/O Counsel for Mr. Sanchez

Mr. Wagnild was the criminal defense attorney for Mr. Sanchez. He may be called to testify that Mr. Sanchez was advised to accept the plea offer of an Alford plea due to the fact that the stake in the alternative was tantamount to life imprisonment, and that Mr. Sanchez has always maintained his innocence. He may further be called to testify regarding the statements made by Plaintiffs during their interviews with Mr. Wagnild.

8. Federal Way police and King County Victim Advocate who interviewed KMP, including but not limited to Detective Kris Durell, and Alyssa Layne, may be called to testify regarding the statements made by K.M.P.

DEFFENDANT SANCHEZ' PRIMARY WITNESS LIST - 2

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC 155 N.E. 100th Street. Suite 210 Scattle. WA 98125 Tel: (206) 735-7474 Fax: (206) 260-2950

Daga 040

2

4 5

3

6 7

8

9

11 12

13

14 15

16

17 18

19

21

20

22

23

24

25

1 9. Michael Sanchez. C/O Counsel for Mr. Sanchez. 2 Mr. Sanchez reserves the right to call any and all of witnesses who have been disclosed 3 by either Plaintiffs or Defendant BBBS in Mr. Sanchez case in chief. Mr. Sanchez further reserves the right to call any and all witnesses identified by Plaintiffs or by Mr. Sanchez himself 4 as a rebuttal witness to any of the Plaintiffs' witnesses called in Plaintiffs' case in chief. 5 Discovery is continuing. If and when new information becomes available affecting this 6 list, Mr. Sanchez reserves the right to supplement this list as soon as possible. 7 HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC 8 s/ Kenneth M. Chang 9 Kenneth M. Chang, WSBA No. 26737 Attorney for Defendant Sanchez 10 Hart Jarvis Murray Chang PLLC 11 155 N.E. 100th Street, Suite 210 Seattle, WA 98125 12 Telephone: (206) 735-7474 Fax: (206) 260-2950 13 E-mail: kchang@hjmc-law.com 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25

DEFFENDANT SANCHEZ' PRIMARY WITNESS LIST - 3

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

1		CE	ERTIFICATE OF SERVICE		
2		1, Kenneth M. Chang. certify	y under penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of		
3	Washington that I am the counsel for Respondent herein and that on 5/20/2019 I caused to				
4	serve	ed on the person listed below in	the manner shown.		
5		DEFFENDANT SANCHEZ' PRIMARY WITNESS LIST			
6		Richard Anderson, WSBA N Counsel for Plaintiffs	No. 25115		
7		Schroeter, Goldmark & Ben 810 Third Ave. Suite 500	der		
8		Scattle, WA 98104 Tel: 206-622-8000			
9 10		Fax: 206-682-2305			
11					
12		United States Mail, First Cla-	ss		
13		By Legal Messenger			
14		By Facsimile			
15	×	By Email Attachment	5/20/19		
16		Dated this 20th day of May,	2019		
17	Ţ	/s Kenneth l	M. Chang		
18					
19					
20					
21					
22					
23					
24					
25					

DEFFENDANT SANCHEZ' PRIMARY WITNESS LIST - 4

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC 155 N.E. 100th Street. Suite 210 Scattle, WA 98125 Tel: (206) 735-7474 Fax: (206) 260-2950

APPENDICE 8

FILED 2019 JUN 03 11:01 AM 2 KING COUNTY SUPERIOR COURT CLERK 3 E-FILED CASE #: 17-2-19614-2 KNT 4 5 6 IN THE SUPERIOR COURT OF WASHINGTON 7 IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF KING 8 K.M.P., a minor child, by and through her natural mother and custodial parent, SARAH 10 HALL PINHO. No. 17-2-19614-2 KNT 11 Plaintiffs, DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF 12 VS. DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND 13 MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF BIG BROTHER BIG SISTERS OF PUGET COUNSEL 14 SOUND, and MICHAEL WAYNE SANCHEZ 15 Defendants. Honorable Aimee Suiton 16 17 **DECLARATION** 18 ATTORNEY DECLARATION TO BRING TO COURT'S ATTENTION THE VIOLATIONS OF RULES OF PROFESSIONAL CONDUCT AND OMITTED 19 FACTS THAT COURT MAY FIND RELEVANT TO THE MOTION TO 20 CONTINUE: In the City of Poulsbo. County of Kitsap, for the County of King 21 I, Ken Hemrikson, WSBA #17592, on oath say, 22 23 24 25 DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO 155 N.E. 100th Street, Suite 210 CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR Seattle, WA 98125 WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 1 Tel: (206) 735-7474

Daga 1000

Fax: (206) 260-2950

- 1. I, Ken Henrikson, am. as of today, one of the court appointed attorneys assigned to represent Mr. Sanchez in the S.V.P. case.
- 2. While various attorneys have represented Mr. Sanchez on his S.V.P. case, I have been on the 71.09 case from the beginning.
- 3. My declaration is based on my own legal research, including consultation and staffing of this KMP case, including the pleadings. Emails that have been filed by all counsel into the public record herein, including Emails between Chang and KMP, depositions and discovery responses, and reasonable, objective inferences therefrom, facts and legal opinions that both parties have withheld from the court, and nothing in this document contains any confidences and secrets of Mr. Sanchez, and nothing herein should constitute a waiver of any of Mr. Sanchez's RCP 1.6 privileges. While ER 411 would render some Emails inadmissible in a trial as negotiations, they are relevant to the ethical issues I feel a duty to inform the court of here. Any issue of actual innocence or the strength or weakness of the KMP case has no relation to this declaration and none should be implied.
- 4. Just prior to Attorney Chang's noting this hearing, I asked him in writing to request oral argument on the hearing on this motion, which this court has discretion to grant based on CR 7.
- 5. Via Email, Attorney Chang denied my request.
- 6. I then asked Attorney Chang to include this declaration as an appendix to his response to KMP's reply to the motion to dismiss due at Noon on 6/3/19. As of this writing it is unclear whether he will have time to review and include this in his response. I am Emailing this to him at midnight 6/3/19.
- 7. The focus of this declaration is on the ethical issues that I believe have contaminated the procedures and processes of this case and compromised the legal rights of all parties in this case by omitting facts the court is entitled to know.
- 8. My role is as a licensed attorney who represents this party on another matter, an attorney who had taken an oath to undertake the responsibility to uphold the integrity of my profession only to the extent that it is not against my client's interest to do so.
- 9. While the court and parties may well find this information inappropriate and impertinent, that is not for me to decide, since either way the court is entitled to access my information if it so wishes.

10. <u>CHRONOLOGY</u>

A. In 1991, Mr. Sanchez was prosecuted for Murdering a 9 year old child. Facing Life Without Parole, he entered an Alford plea. After serving about 14 years he was released. In April of 2016, KMP disclosed that Mr. Sanchez had sexually assaulted her. Sanchez was arrested and, faced with the alternative of life in prison, opted to enter another Alford plea to a crime that

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 2

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

155 N.E. 100th Street, Suite 210 Seattle, WA 98125 Tel: (206) 735-7474 Fax: (206) 260-2950

Daga 1000

1

3

5

6 7

8

9

10

Ιl

12

13

14

15

16 17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

carried a sentence a few months beyond time served. Upon his release date the current King County Prosecutor filed a S.V.P. petition against Sanchez, and I was shortly thereafter assigned to represent Mr. Sanchez.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

71

22

23

24

25

- B. I work for the King County DPD (Department of Public Defense), a subcontractor for the Washington State Department of Public Defense, who D.S.H.S. pays to represent RCW 71.09.050 detainees awaiting trial.
- C. While the 71.09 practice is technically a civil practice, my practice does not require being conversant with the Civil Rules on initiating a law suit and notice, 71.09.030 only requires a clandestine filing of the S.V.P. petition to prevent flight. The "respondent" in said petition is transferred from prison to the King County Jail for a "probable cause" hearing on the S.V.P. petition, and then, to the S.C.C. on McNeil Island. The first month of post admission time on McNeil Island is spent in limited contact with the outside world.
- D. I am personally exposed to "access to justice" issues, having served many terms on a board of five attorneys and D.O.C. officials who award contracts for prison representation established by RCW 72.09.190. The legal representation that I help select from the R.F.P.'s fulfill the constitutional requirements for "access to courts" that created said statute, which is a separate and distinct right from "right to counsel" and which covers all cases, civil and criminal, as it recognizes that incarcerated persons have no access to lawyers or courts, and are entitled to access to legal advice, however minimal to explain pleadings sent to them. As is stated in R.C.W. 72.09.190, the client is not entitled to representation, but is entitled to a lawyer to advise him on which court to file papers in and how to communicate with the court when there is no process for incarcerated persons to access the courts to respond to lawsuits. The S.C.C. had abolished these legal services that said institution had hitherto provided to comply with rights to "access to courts". This is based on my personal experience in the administration of this access to courts program in Washington. It is not a legal argument.
- It is unclear to me exactly the route the mailed notice of the intent to file a lawsuit took to get to Mr. Sanchez, as I was not present as I can only presume that the letter had been delayed and then forwarded from the prison that he was being or had been removed from at to the various stops along the way. I could find no evidence in the KMP court file of any service other than an affidavit of mailing but I could not find the address it was mailed to. I do know that it can take 1-2 weeks for any mail to get to S.C.C. residents because the mail must be picked up first, opened and inspected, and stops sometimes at Western State Hospital and it is then relayed by a barge to McNeil Island that does not run daily. In addition, there is only proof of service in the KMP file of two pleadings: 1. A pleading sent to a prison he was not living at at the time it was mailed. and 2. A motion to change the plaintiffs name to the KMP initials. No other pleadings, including responsive pleadings from KMP, B.B.B.S, Darla Tishman, notice of hearings or any other court matter were attempted to have been served. This does not contradict KMP's attorney's pleading from 5/31/19 that notes that Mr. Sanchez was aware of the fact that some pleading was mailed. "This was filed against me while I was in prison in Shelton, W.A." Declaration of Michael Sanchez, Dkt, 57, 92. In addition, Mr. Sanchez admits receiving "notice that a suit may he filed" and also receiving "a notice of plaintiff's motion to use her initials," the latter of which was filed back in August 2017. Id. at ¶3."

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 3

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

In my ignorance, I was not aware that a plaintiff need only serve a defendant by uncertified U.S. mail, and even then, only via one letter, to the last "known" address he was being removed from, with no other effort required, and then is not entitled to be sent any notice of any of the proceedings in the case ever again if he fails to respond. I found the timing of that notice interesting. The legal consequence of his failure to respond to the complaint raised the stakes of the failure to respond to the initial pleading cited by KMP due to lack of access to courts.

- F. What I did find out, however, only several months later, after stumbling upon the KMP court file, that concurrent with the S.V.P. petition process, Plaintiff KMP had filed a civil suit against Mr. Sanchez for sexual battery and against other co-defendants for negligent supervision or babysitting. I happened to notice that K.M.P.'s attorneys on the pleading came from the firm Lee and Nelson Lee had earlier been a S.V.P. prosecutor on the same S.V.P. team that filed the petition against Mr. Sanchez, from which I take no negative inferences.
- G. In reviewing the pleadings from the ECR, it appeared doubtful that Mr. Sanchez would be able to comprehend the legal words, as they were like a foreign language that needed an interpreter (that's what a lawyer is) nor timely respond to without minimal access to court or counsel, and which even I, a supposedly trained lawyer, failed to comprehend as described above. It became clear that if Mr. Sanchez just did nothing, he would be subject to a default judgment and many misleading assertions assumed by all the parties and the court would have stood in the public court file, unchallenged.
- I. My recollection from looking at the dates, however, was that objectively from my prior letters and contacts with inmates, he would not have had access to this document at the time he was being transported out. It would have to be forwarded.

MY ROLE IN THE KMP MATTER

- 11. In reading KMP's pleadings, it stated that Mr. Sanchez pled guilty to the Murder and the KMP incident, and this implied he was convicted of the crime charged. In the KMP incident, he was never convicted of the crime charged. He was convicted of a fictitious crime that the plea form itself specified he was not guilty of but that the Alford language recites the "substantial probability" (which Black's Law Dictionary defines as "more than nominal") of a jury convicting on the crime not charged. I felt that the court, the public, the Defendant B.B.B.S. and Codefendant Darla Tishman had been misled into thinking the question of guilt was either legally or factually settled for any civil case, since it wasn't.
- 12. So I attempted to reach out to the co-defendants to see if they had understood the circumstances, since misleading BBBS could have made them forfeit the more evidence-supported arguments that the element of liability of Sanchez was (a) not res-judicata because it was an Alford plea, (b) he had not deliberately ignored the lawsuit as a sign of guilt, and (c) if he is innocent, then the Codefendants can't be negligent in failure to detect an event that never happened, which, even if just a theory, reduces the probability of liability and influences the

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL -4

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

155 N.E. 100th Street, Suite 210 Seattle, WA 98125 Tel: (206) 735-7474 Fax: (206) 260-2950

1 2

3

5

6

7

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16 17

18

19

20

21 22

22

23

24

25

settlement. They did not respond to my Emails or voicemails. I determined that was due with the fact that public mass hysteria is impenetrable.

1

3

5

6

7

ጸ

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- 13. As a member of the Washington State Bar with a particular concern in the area of "access to justice" I found myself having been assigned Mr. Sanchez, a client who I believed had been denied access to courts in tis lawsuit at every turn. I could not just sit there and do nothing and put up my Public Defender-mentality boundaries to let a client's life waste away so he could sit there and do nothing to participate in a lawsuit he had not initiated. It affects his S.V.P. case since the act of doing nothing perpetuates very prejudicial legal facts by letting them go unchallenged, as well as contaminating the jury pool with these public records unchallenged. I was unable to rationalize the 5th Amendment excuse for inaction.
- 14. The S.C.C. had administratively abolished what had been recognized in Washington as the constitutional right to legal assistance to get "access to courts" (a separate right from legal representation, as KMP's response correctly points out). Unable to give up, I located another avenue of legal assistance funded by King County, which consisted of at least two King County DPD funded attorneys budgeted to represent and assist clients on civil matters related to their "criminal case". This envisioned things like getting records expunged, LFO's forgiven, collateral consequences such as school suspensions and evictions.
- 15. TDA management directed me to Edward Klien, the assigned civil attorney to my division of the DPD practice. He entered a NOA on behalf of Mr. Sanchez to participate in litigating and receiving discovery. Around the same time, I had reviewed the 124 page document KMP filed about KMP's special needs that put KMP on notice that a special Big Sister with mental health expertise was required, and the subsequent pleadings on the CR 35 Psychiatric Evaluation. Having spent the last 30 years litigating sex cases in Dependencies, Juvenile, Criminal, and S.V.P., including representing victims and non-offending spouses, it occurred to me that perhaps the victim in this case is being exploited. This is to put into context the vicious public attacks on Mr. Sanchez's and my character in the pleadings suggesting my motive to participate in this lawsuit to harass a small child out of spite, not only in the context of the public pleadings in this lawsuit, but in Emails and phone calls to my managers upon whom my employment depends.
- 16. Simultaneously and immediately following Mr. Klien's notice of appearance for the purpose of discovery, as reflected in KMP counsel's Emails directly to the court, a "pro-se" counterclaim ghostwritten my me and a CR 41 motion to dismiss was filed on Mr. Sanchez's behalf. I believe that both would have been filed anyway but the timing was almost simultaneous.
- 17. The counterclaim as predicted, resulted in many people getting angry at me, believing I was acting insane. KMP's then attorneys, responded by telephoning and Emailing Ms. Kandewal, King County DPD director, to warn them of how the King County Council would respond when they find out how Ms. Kandewal is using public funds for this attorney assist a pro se client harass an innocent child. That was their assignment of motives.
- 18. Thereafter, my managers directed the following:

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL ~ 5

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

(2) That without notice or reason other than to avoid jeopardizing the civil representation program, and, that I should have known that it was inappropriate to inquire about such services in my office, and knowing that the supervisor who directed me to those resources would, of course, deny that he did so, and, in violation of multiple R.P.C.'s and CR 71, the King County DPD directed their employee. Attorney Klien to immediately withdraw.

In re discipline of Pfefer, 182 Wn.2d 716, 344 P.3d 1200 (2015) which also applies to Atty Chang's withdrawal motion.

- (3) Given the public political pressure KMP attorneys had put on the King County DPD, I learned that only a rare attorney would accept the case at any price. Ken Chang agreed to take the case and he put in a general notice of appearance. What limitations, if any, that Chang put on the representation in scope or strategy, is a matter of attorney client privilege and irrelevant to this declaration, as all retainers are private and dynamic. Based on the RPC authority cited above, however, the general notice of appearance obligates attorney Chang to comply with all court orders as long has he represents Sanchez. I have never heard of a retainer agreement where the client agrees the automey can ignore court orders. KMP's attorneys were entitled to rely on this general notice of appearance in allocating their resources to this case, and were victims of Chang's malignant neglect.
- (4) Thereafter, the court issued a ruling that denied KMP's CR 41 motion to dismiss because of the counterclaim. Objectively it would be presumptious and prejudicial for the court to deny KMP's CR 41 motion to dismiss because the court wouldn't know whether KMP would want to keep their case alive to have another bite of the apple since if they establish liability, the counterclaim would be dismissed. KMP's answer to the counterclaim was filed after Attorney Chang entered his general NOA.
- (5) I expected Ken Chang to understand his minimum basic professional obligations that a 2nd year law student would, including to comply with any discovery scheduling order to get discovery, and respond to and correct any misleading pleadings, and if possible settle the case short of trial since no trial can occur without mandatory ADR, KMP's attorneys expected Ken Chang to do the same as I expected. I was wrong. The Rules of Professional Conduct are not protected by attorney client privilege. Neither are the discovery scheduling orders Chang signed.

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 6

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

4 5

1

2

3

(7) Despite that I had repeatedly asked Chang to admit that at least from March 22nd onward, and probably long before, his case obligations and my offer to help him in any way I could despite being ordered not to, he became disqualified, via RPC 1.7 from functioning on the case as "independent counsel" and the ne needed to disclose this to the court ASAP, and that it was in his client's interest to disclose the conflict to the court (at least ex parte in chambers or on the record). He refused to either understand or admit that he understood the conflict. Chang's interest in protecting his career and his license to practice law were materially limited by his duties to the client.

8

6

9

(8) Accordingly, in his reply to Chang's opposition to his motion to amend KMP's response to Sanchez's counterclaim, KMP's attorney, drew logical inferences from incomplete facts that unintentionally misled the court as follows when it told the court this:

11

12

13

14

15

10

Defendant has attempted to characterize a remark made in a declaration as a discovery request (Decl. of Michael Sanchez, Dkt. 57; see also, Att. B. to Defendant Sanchez's Response to Plaintiffs' Motion for Leave to Amend), and further suggests that Plaintiffs' ignorance of this characterization is evidence of the Plaintiffs' intention to deny the Defendant discovery. This suggestion is incredulous as it would be tantamount to malpractice for Defendant's counsel to allow that request to remain outstanding for nearly a year without requesting a CR 26(i) conference or following up with a motion to compel discovery. Moreover, this "outstanding" request was not mentioned by Defendant's counsel to the undersigned during a meeting on March 22, 2019, while acknowledging that he had not yet reviewed the police report or any other discovery in the case. Decl. of Richard Anderson, ¶2. An impartial observer might wonder if this discovery "request" I was concocted to demonstrate prejudice related to this motion to amend where there is none. (KMP reply brief p. 3 5/6/19).

16 17

18

19

20

(9) After predicting this response and then reading the above, I made several attempts to persuade attorney Chang to correct this inference and admit to the conflict since he had malpracticed exactly as Attorney Anderson described; the very malpractice that Anderson regarded as "incredulous" that it could happen, but all he did was refuse and blame shift.

21

22

(10) It was only in the motion to continue that he was finally willing to admit to the malpractice, while minimizing it as a simple calendaring clerical error that lasted a year, but not the conflict, nor the extent of the gross negligence in this case. He was unable to comprehend the prejudice his neglect objectively inflicted on his client.

23

(11) Chang's inability to comprehend the prejudice he inflicted on his client was the result of his malpractice having clouded his professional judgment necessary to function on this case.

25

24

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 7

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

Once Attorney Chang realized he had committed gross malpractice (although I believe his denial mechanism obscured its true magnitude), KMP's counsel provided the only "out" possible to forestall any damages to his career: which would be acceptance of KMP's offer of a voluntary dismissal of both KMP's claim and Sanchez's counterclaim in exchange for the client avoiding a slam-dunk \$10,000 SLAP fine and possibly hundreds of thousands in attorney fees that the client would be ultimately liable to pay based on RCW 4.24.510. Only with an agreed dismissal could Chang avoid any record of prejudice to the client, which was in his pecuniary and career interest to procure. Chang then proceeded to demonstrate the degree his professional judgment had been materially limited by this life-preserver that KMP's counsel had thrown him as follows: (I am not alleging KMP's counsel acted in bad faith).

- (a) Chang immediately notified me that he had to withdraw immediately and accept KMP's offer to dismiss. Only when I questioned him on the timing, he asked KMP's counsel for more time to decide which he granted. That allowed me to check up on the validity of his assertions which, I would not have "checked up on" had I believed it was the emergency he had portrayed it as.
- (b) I then did my own research and discovered that the 4.24.510 issue is not as clear cut as had been represented to me by clouded judgment, as a pertinent part had been struck down by the Supreme Court.
- (c) I advised Chang that he was disqualified from functioning on the case due to his conflict of interest, which he denied having and refused to disclose since he expressed that his malpractice was moot by this slam dunk SLAP motion and CR 11 sanctions for filing a frivolous claim. Importantly to me, he frequently reminded me that I could never find anyone else to represent him anyway. It was concerning to me that it seemed relevant to his professional responsibilities. After consulting with former WSBA disciplinary counsel, doing some ethical research, combined with my career ethical experience in similar situations, and what I had learned from my own work on a WSBA panel adjudicating reinstatement petitions from disbarred attorneys, I strongly advised Chang to disclose to his own firm what he had done and get independent counsel to advise the client on the SLAP issue who could give objective advice rather than the only advice that would avoid major malpractice liability and licensure issues. Chang refused and denied there was a conflict.
- (d) Every civil attorney I consulted with had at least a preliminary opinion consistent with my own extensive research on 4.24.510. That opinion was that appearing on the KMP case and pursuing the counterclaim may not be successful but certainly did not rise anywhere near the standards of bad faith or frivolous claims for CR 11 sanctions. Other research also confirmed my view that reasonable minds can differ as to the viability of the SLAP defense propounded.
- (12) After Chang finally agreed to seek a continuance for new counsel, I found a new counsel willing to take the case contingent on that continuance. But that counsel changed his mind and delayed his decision within hours after talking to KMP's counsel, who informed me that KMP's counsel noted the possibility of CR 11 Sanctions which would, objectively, jeopardize one's bar card. a \$10,000 fine and attorneys' fees just for representing Mr. Sanchez. Faced with that, the planned motion to continue to a specific date with a new retained attorney suddenly lost the facts

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 8

2

4

5

6

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

(15) I am writing this declaration and submitting it to court because I believe it is relevant to the court's discretion in determining the equities that are part of the discretion to grant or deny the continuance, as well as my (possibly misplaced) belief that whatever integrity our profession may have is worthy of propping up, and I have a duty to my client and the profession to mitigate the damages to the client of gross malpractice by supplying the missing information to the court.

Sanchez's counsel to benefit from the denial of the continuance to get proper counsel. That is

another reason why the court must be informed of the facts herein.

(16) Facts related to the "prejudice" of prolonging the case for a month or two for a continuance are also based on incomplete information. With the exception of an attorney's need to cover up his gross malpractice and save his career by making my client into his human-sacrifice. I will not speculate on anyone's motives nor discuss my "motives" or "agenda" that supposedly drive my position as Mr. Sanchez's SVP attorney as I believe they are irrelevant to the KMP case and Mr.

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 9

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

Sanchez's right to access the courts for redress in a private matter. There are no ethical standards or rules that require a waiver of due process based on the direct or ancillary goals of litigation.

(17) I therefore decline to respond to the concepts about motives, such as the counterclaim is a gimmick to get discovery in this case, nor that the counterclaim was a gimmick to keep the case alive to harass an innocent child.

(18) On the issue of the subject matter of the July trial date and whether the counterclaim has been dismissed or not, to me that is a matter of court's jurisdiction rather than what counsels informally agreed with each other. Certain actions are jurisdictional and the parties cannot execute these actions that are the province of the court, especially when communication and compliance with court orders is minimal.

(19) My client's counsel Chang's neglect of his professional obligations to this client on this case are so profound that he not only misleads and withholds from the court favorable information in his client's motion to withdraw and continue, he disconnects himself from his responsibilities om the withdrawal. As KMP's attorney correctly notes:

See, Sect. A.3., In. I. In addition, defense counsel did not follow the procedure to withdraw prescribed by the Civil Rules. Pursuant to CR 71, a Notice of Intent to Withdraw "shall specify a date when the attorney intends to withdraw, which date shall be at least 10 days after the service of the Notice of Intent To Withdraw," Furthermore, there is no evidence that Mr. Sanchez has been served a copy of the Notice of Intent to Withdraw, or has been provided an opportunity to object if he so chooses. (ID at p. 10).

In regards to the import of a general NOA and failure to comply with scheduling orders and failure to keep the client informed about these missed deadlines, my ethical consultants told me to review: <u>In rediscipline of Pfefer</u>, 182 Wn.2d 716, 344 P.3d 1200 (2015)

(20) The following section of KMP's brief offers no objection to a continuance as long as the trial date is not continued. However, prior to the trial date, a proper Summary Judgement hearing is needed with a retained attorney who will not "sandbag" the hearing in order to salvage his career and his license to practice law. The hearing wouldn't pass the "farce" test of competent representation with such an attorney who has more to lose from winning MSJ hearing than even the plaintiff does. I believe this court is entitled to have this information if it denies the motion to withdraw and possibly allows a MSJ hearing with an attorney who would give the defendant clearly motivated to provide worse representation than no attorney at all, or inflict upon the parties the inconvenience of a pro se defendant.

(21) A relatively short continuance or stay for a new attorney to appear and explain to the court in a hearing the time he needs would be sufficient to bring in the first Defendant's attorney who is not disqualified to represent the defendant, and a new scheduling order, would put into effect all of the usual discovery and ADR processes necessary to end this case without a trial as almost all civil trials end. Thus the prejudice to both parties is actually aggravated by forcing a trial that would otherwise be far less likely to happen.

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 10

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

(22) Based on RPC 4.2, orders my orders from my superiors, the fact that I am not a party, and] other social norms, I have no standing to suggest relief from this court. However, I suggest the following anyway: 2 Based on paragraph (21) above, the correct path for the court to take for all parties would be to 3 stay the case and set a hearing for withdrawal and substitution and planning. 4 (23) Because Attorney Chang's interest may materially limit his ability to argue the following. I shall bring certain legal concepts to the tribunal as follows: 5 6 (a) It is true that in a personal injury civil case such as this, there is no direct State action seeking depravation of liberty (although the fact that the initiator of the case was a SVP prosecutor as the 7 current attorney was a SAU King County Prosecutor working pro bono may color that separation if they are in contact with each other), and counsel correctly observes no right to court-appointed attorney in the post-Gideon world in a civil case. But the court should not confuse State action to deprive a person of liberty (As with the Grove case KMP cited) with the State action that maintains the private civil litigation apparatus that underpins the right to retain counsel at the litigant's expense, which includes pro bono. The right to counsel is not, as in criminal cases. determined by 6th Amendment Strickland performance standards, but the right to "independent" counsel with the benchmark of RPC 1.7, does inhere in the right to counsel in private civil case.]] 12 Although there do not appear to be any civil cases on this point, the Supreme Court has indicated in its criminal decisions that the right to retain counsel in civil litigation is implicit in the concept of fifth amendment due process. See, e. g., Privelly, Alabama, 287 U.S. 45, 69, 53 S.C.L. 55, 77 L.Ed. 158 (1932); Cookey, United States, 267 U.S. 13 51", 53", 45 S.Ct. 390, 69 L.Ld. 767 (1925). The right develops out of the principle that notice and hearing are preliminary *1118 steps essential to the passing of an enforceable judgment and that they constitute basic elements 14 of the constitutional requirement of due process of law. Mulleme v. Cemral Hanover Bank & Trust Co., 339 U.S. 306, 313, 70 S.Ct. 652, 94 L. Ed. 865 (1950); Powell v. Arahama, 287 U.S. 45, 63, 53 S.Ct. 55, 77 L. Ed. 158 (1932). 15 Historically and in practice, the right to a hearing has always included the right to the aid of counsel when desired and provided by the party asserting the right. Powell v. 4jahuma, 287 U.S. 45, 68, 53 S.Ci. 55, 77 L.Ed. 138 (1932). 16 "If in any case, Civil or criminal, a state or federal court were arbitrarily to refuse to hear a party by counsel. employed by and appearing for him, it reasonably may not be doubted that such a refusal would be a denial of a 17 hearing, and, therefore, of due process in the constitutional sense, "28", U.S. at 69, 53 S.Ct. at 64 (emphasis added). Accord, Roberts v. Anderson, 66 F.2d 874 (10th Cir. 1933); Rex Investigative and Patrol Agency, Inc. v. Collura, 329 F.Supp. 696, 699 (E.D.N.Y. 1977). 18 15 Recognizing that a civil litigant has a constitutional right to retain hired counsel, we hold then Judge Hand's rule prohibiting a litigam from consulting with his attorney during breaks and recesses in the litigant's testimony 19 impinges upon that right. We draw our support from Geders v. United States, 425 U.S. 80, 96 S.Ct. 1330, 47 L. Ed. 2d. 595 (1976). In Goders a trial court order prevented the defendant in a federal criminal prosecution from 20 consulting his attorney "about anything" during a seventeen hour overnight recess in the trial between his direct and cross-examination. The Supreme Court held that the trial court order impinged upon defendant's sixth amendment right to the assistance of counsel, 425 U.S. at 91, 96 S.Ct. 1330. 16We note at the outset that certain distinctions can be made between the rights of civil litigants and those of criminal defendants. A criminal defendant's right to counsel arises out of the sixth amendment, and includes the 22 right to appointed counsel when necessary. See, e. g., Argensinger v. Hamlin, 467 U.S. 25, 92 S.Ct. 2006, 32 L.Ed.2d 530 (19°2): Gldeon v. Wainwright, 572 U.S. 335, 83 S.Ct. 792, 9 L.Ed.2d 799 (1963): Powell v. Alabama, 28° U.S. 23 45, 53 S.Ct. 55 (1932). A civil litigant's right to retain counsel is vooted in fifth amendment notions of due process: the right does not require the government to provide lawyers for litigants in civil matters. Hallow v. Bigrows, 266 24 F. 2d 547 (6th Cir.), Cert. demed. 361 U.S. 919, 80 S.Ct. 262, 4 L. Ed. 2d 187 (1959); McGaughy v. Gardner, 296

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 11

25

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

155 N.E. 100th Street, Suite 210 Seattle, WA 98125 Tel: (206) 735-7474 Fax: (206) 260-2950

F.Supp. 33, 36 (F.D.La. 1987). A criminal defendant faced with a potential loss of his personal liberty has much

more at stake than a civil litigant asserting or contesting a claim for damages, and for this reason the law affords greater protection to the criminal defendant's rights. Potashnick v. Port Cirv Const. Co. 609 F.2d 1101. 5th Cir.(Ala.), Jan. 15, 1980

(b) I believe that Mr. Sanchez is entitled to but was never afforded the above described "independent counsel". This means "independent" counsel. A RCP 1.7 disqualified atterney described

1

2

3

4

6

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

"independent counsel". This means "independent" counsel. A RCP 1.7 disqualified attorney does not comply with this due process right to retain counsel so long as an attorney is retainable who is a qualified attorney. Denying the continuance that may be necessary to accommodate independent counsel's schedule is a denial of the right to retained counsel in a civil case at the litigant's expense. This is a fact I am brining to the court's attention because KMP's own factual assertions in opposing the continuance are based on KMP's express but false assumptions about Attorney Chang's actions on this case as "strategy". Yet the malpractice, and the client's helplessness in finding a willing attorney until recently is due to no fault of his own, but by forces over which he has no control. The facts averted herein are thus relevant to the court's decision on the motion to withdraw or continue, including whether a continuance will prejudice either party when it will in my opinion, have the opposite effect.

See article: "THE LAWYER'S DUTY TO INFORM HIS CLIENT OF HIS OWN MALPRACTICE", 61 BLRLR 174

It was not until March 22nd that a reasonable person in Attorney Chang's position would have sufficient information to recognize he was disqualified from representing Mr. Sanchez, and via the principle of the foxes guarding the chickens, Chang's client had no reasonable notice of the conflict, even though Chang's statements and actions were different from other attorneys whose judgement was not limited by that conflict.

(24) As a non-party I recognize I have no authority from the client to file this nor do I have a right to be heard. I have made every effort to get Attorney Chang to convey to the court the information provided herein, but I have failed. This constitutes my effort to assist in compliance with candor towards the tribunal.

(25) My attempts to communicate to attorney Chang the gravity and urgency of the situation as soon as I learned of the SLAP issue as soon as he informed me around 3/21/19, included the following analysis of both the SLAP issue and this conflict analysis partially reprinted below as it reflects nothing but this objective fact and legal analysis and public records without any privileged client communications express or implied:

You have a conflict of interest that impairs your ability to advise the client or make decisions.

Your interest is to erase evidence of your RPC violations by the only avenue where it is possible for you to do so: Namely ending the case and terminating all further litigation. While this may or may not be the wisest course, the RPC's forbid you to be or remain in the position to judge whether your advice to your client was either (1) legally sound, or (2) weighing the pros and cons, was in his interest in the SVP case, as per your retainer agreement was your primary duty, because to terminate the KMP litigation is in your interest, and it is a compelling, even existential interest.

RPC 1.7 CONFLICT OF INTEREST: CURRENT CLIENTS

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 12

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC 155 N.E. 100th Street, Suite 210

(a) Except as provided in paragraph (b), a lawyer shall not represent a client if the representation involves a 1 concurrent conflict of interest. A concurrent conflict of interest exists if: (1) the representation of one client will be directly adverse to another client; or 2 (2) there is a significant risk that the representation of one or more clients will be materially limited by the 3 lawyer's responsibilities to another client, a former client or a third person or by a personal interest of the lawver. 4 (b) Notwithstanding the existence of a concurrent conflict of interest under paragraph (a), a lawyer may represent 5 6 (1) the lawyer reasonably believes that the lawyer will be able to provide competent and diligent representation to each affected client: 7 (2) the representation is not prohibited by law; 8 (3) the representation does not involve the assertion of a claim by one client against another client represented by the lawyer in the same litigation or other proceeding before a tribunal; and (4) each affected client gives informed consent, confirmed in writing (following authorization from the 10 other client to make any required disclosures). Applying RPC 1.7, Mr. Sanchez is an "affected client". You cannot continue to advise him about the 4.24, motion 11 (which is really another 12(b)(6) unless you inform him of the conflict and he signs a written waiver. I do not believe this is an arguable question). 12 LAWYER'S PERSONAL INTEREST 13 Your apparent and actual interest is to protect yourself and your firm from liability. Evidence leaking out of your violating the RPCs on client obligations below would damage the reputation of your firm and expose you to 14 discipline, probably suspension based on the ABA recommended sanctions schedule. This is an existential interest that is "apparent" whether you recognize it or not. 15 To give no other advise to your client to dismiss the claim and counterclaim advances this "personal interest of the lawyer". The nexus between this interest and the decision to terminate the litigation is too strong for a reasonable objective person to ignore. Your own Emails that say "I dropped the ball" together with your certainty of the need to 16 dismiss the claim and counterclaim are part of that nexus. Dismissing this is the only way to avoid the client finding out about your rule violations. Dismissing this is the only 17 way you have to argue that your violations cause no harm to the client. That may turn out to be true, but you cannot be the one who decides that, since your judgment is part of your representation which is "materially limited" by your 18 personal interest. (RPC 1.7). I am unable to formulate a rational counter-position to this. 19 Here are the rules that you violated and the resulting prejudice to your client. RPC 1.3 20 DILIGENCE 21 A lawyer shall act with reasonable diligence and promptness in representing a client. 3] Perhaps no professional shortcoming is more widely resented than procrastination. A client's interests often can 22 be adversely affected by the passage of time or the change of conditions: in extreme instances, as when a lawyer overlooks a statute of limitations, the client's legal position may be destroyed. Even when the client's 23 interests are not affected in substance, however, unreasonable delay can cause a client needless anxiety and undermine confidence in the lawyer's trustworthiness. A lawyer's duty to act with reasonable promptness, 24 however, does not preclude the lawyer from agreeing to a reasonable request for postponement that will not prejudice the lawyer's client. 25 DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO 155 N.E. 100th Street, Suite 210

Seattle, WA 98125

Tel: (206) 735-7474 Fax: (206) 260-2950

CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR

WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 13

1 [4] Unless the relationship is terminated as provided in Rule 1.16, a lawyer should carry through to conclusion all matters undertaken for a client. If a lawyer's employment is limited to a specific matter, the relationship terminates when the matter has been resolved. 2 You had 9 months from your Defamation Counterclaim, and the obligations undertaken was to get discovery. 3 "...carry through to conclusion all matters undertaken..." would entail discovery requests, discovery conference, and, if needed, motion to compel, agreed protective orders, and matters in the possession of parties when still 4 parties, like BBBS and Darla Tishman. You did none of this, so you did not comply with this rule. Doing nothing for 9 months is procrastination not reasonable diligence. 5 Observance of the discovery scheduling order was crucial to your duties to carry out the representation. That 6 scheduling order provided the following deadlines: The trial date is reset, and the Court amends the case schedule as shown below: 7 Case Events Amended Due Date Disclosure of Possible Primary Witnesses 2/4/2019 8 Disclosure of Possible Additional Witnesses 3/18/2019 9 Change of Trial Date 4/1/2019 Filing Jury Demand 4/1/2019 10 Discovery Cutoff 5/20/2019 11 Deadline for Engaging in Alternative Dispute 6/10/2019 Resolution 12 Based on the above order, you are already too late on witness disclosure and final witness disclosure deadlines. Had you asked, I'd have provided that, but they were obvious from the records you had. I provide a list below of the 13 witnesses anyway. These are the names of witnesses you should have provided: 14 (Chang supplied them on 5/20) 15 These obvious witnesses were never noted but were obvious witnesses based on your knowledge of this case. 16 3/18 was the deadline for "possible additional witnesses" passed too. Last day for trial date change and jury demand was April 1st. Jury trial is constitutional right for this client. So your procrastination deprived your client of a constitutional right. He needs a continuance for counsel without a conflict of interest. That deadline has also passed. 17 However, as you are probably aware, under Seattle vs. Williams, a jury trial can be requested late if not prejudicial to the opposing party, due to it being a constitutional right, although that's not an excuse to miss the deadline. You 18 can mitigate this by filing a jury demand and asking for a continuance anyway. Discovery cutoff isn't for 7 weeks. So where you get April 10th is beyond me. But your failure to undertake to comply with, or ask for an extension of 19 these simple easy deadlines that deprived the client of all this due process, for no reason, wouldn't be concerning had you just admitted to making a mistake. There is still time to admit to these mistakes to mitigate these damages, even 20 though you wouldn't have to admit them if your client believed you when you told him very bad things would happen almost immediately if you filed the discovery request and did not agree to dismiss within the deadline Rich Anderson set. You told the client that he could get the discovery just as easy from the SVP case. This is not a true 21 statement. But if it is true then why does your clients retainer agreement specify that the purpose of the representation was to obtain discovery to assist on the SVP case? 23 The potential magnitude of the damages to the client, if you don't mitigate them by other ways besides terminating 23 the case are as follows: 24 25

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 14

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

Loss of jury trial right, loss of ability to call witnesses, loss of right to request continuance so other counsel can take j over, and, of course, loss of right to all discovery because you failed to see "through to conclusion all matters undertaken for a client) i.e. discovery. 2 The loss of these rights means Sanchez loses the following opportunities which would have had a reasonable possibility of being successful. Therefore, the damages are great, the discipline would be 3 proportional, and since the only way to avoid any chance of discipline or embarrassment, you have to advise the client of Rule 11 Sanctions, 10,000\$ fines, and attorney's fees and certain dismissal of the case anyway, 5 The prejudice caused by your neglect reduces Sanchez's chances of success in getting released before he dies as follows: 6 (redacted as work product). 7 The stage at which you are withdrawing and the concomitant events leads to the conclusion that Mr. Sanchez is motivated by a need to harass a victim, when you could have simply filed these discovery 8 requests 9 months ago. 9 (redacted as work product). 10 ISSUES OF PREDJUCE-CAUSATION IN RPC 1.3 COMPLIANCE The argument that your procrastination did not prejudice the client by depriving him of discovery, as it 1 i merely postponed the inevitable dismissal on 12(b)6 grounds is problematic. 12 This argument makes no sense in reality because your clients would have gotten the discovery if you had asked for it, since the Plaintiff's first 12(b)6 grounds included a general claim of immunity. While the 13 4.24 statute may pose an additional immunity argument, it is mere speculation that your timely discovery request you could have made and followed up on last year, before Rich Anderson took over, would have 14 triggered yet another 12(b)6 motion to dismiss at that time. In fact, with all the parties and attorneys present, the case could have been settled with you having the discovery. 15 The argument on Rule 11 Sanctions for your filing a frivolous claim or failing to agree to dismiss before the Plaintiff even files a motion to dismiss is problematic. 16 If the court, the plaintiff and you missed this issue of RCW 4.24 then are all of these officers of the court 17 subject to Rule 11 sanctions? Was the counterclaim attorney in the Hisey case assessed Rule 11 sanctions for a frivolous claim when the court denied the motion to dismiss his "frivolous" claim? 18 The argument that you are not entitled to discovery anyway so you shouldn't have gotten it had you asked for it 9 months ago, so you merely failed to exercise a right that Sanchez never had, is also problematic, 19 It is for KMP to assert the defense. It doesn't exist unless he asserts it, regardless of merit. Sanchez was 20 entitled to discovery during the 9 month window period you failed to act. This is not like "self defense" which is an element of Assault and must be pled (lawful force) and proved. It may even be that the 4.24 21 immunity defense should be asserted in the response/answer to the initial claim. You might disagree but your opinion is tainted by your conflict of interest. 22 **DUTY TO MITIGATE** 23 The above failure to tend to the discovery scheduling order requires mitigation of damages of being close to trial. 24 unable to obtain the discovery that could have been procured. 25 DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO 155 N.E. 100th Street, Suite 210 CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR Seattle, WA 98125 WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 15 Tel: (200) 735-7474

Fax: (206) 260-2950

1 2	(d) Upon termination of representation, a lawyer shall take steps to the extent reasonably practicable to protect a client's interests, such as giving reasonable notice to the client, allowing time for employment of another legal practitioner, surrendering papers and property to which the client is entitled and refunding any advance payment of fee or expense that has not been earned or incurred. The lawyer may retain papers relating
3	to the client to the extent permitted by other law. Mitigation of attorney lapses in this case requires the following action to protect the client interests:
4	A motion to stay the proceedings.
5	A prior 12(b)(6) motion to dismiss the counterclaim has failed. A prior motion to dismiss the battery claim against Sanchez per CR 41 has failed. There can be no 4.24.525 motion to dismiss because Sanchez is entitled to litigate his claim.
6	It is possible to file a Rule CR 11 sanctions motion for filing a frivolous counterclaim but that would fail because the claim is not frivolous.
7	
8	Under penalty of perjury of the laws of Washington, I declare the above to be true to the best of my knowledge and belief, as of June 2nd, 2019.
9	Renneth Henrikson (E-signed) 11:39 PM in Poulsbo, WA 98370
10	Kenneth Henrikson #17592
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	
	DECLARATION OF VENNETH D. WENDIVOON

IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL - 16

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

ł	}			
2	I, Kenneth M. Chang, certify under penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of Washington that I am the counsel for Respondent herein and that on 6/3/2019 I caused to be			
3				
4	serve	served on the person listed below in the manner shown.		
5	DEE	DECLARATION OF KEN	NETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF	
6	WIT	HDRAWAL OF COUNSEL	ONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR	
7		Richard Anderson, WSBA	No. 25115	
8		Counsel for Plaintiffs Schrocter, Goldmark & Ben	der	
9		810 Third Ave. Suite 500 Seattle, WA 98104		
10		Tel: 206-622-8000 Fax: 206-682-2305		
11				
12		United States Mail, First Cla	.SS	
13 14	x	By E-Service	June 3. 2019	
15		By Facsimile		
16	×	By Email Attachment	June 3. 2019	
17		Dated this 3rd day of June, 2	2019	
18		<i>t.</i>		
19	/s Kenneth M. Chang Kenneth M. Chang, WSBA No. 26737			
20				
21				
22				
23				
24				
25				

DECLARATION OF KENNETH P. HENRIKSON IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT'S MOTION TO CONTINUE TRIAL DATE AND MOTION FOR WITHDRAWAL OF COUNSEL -17

HART JARVIS MURRAY CHANG PLLC

APPENDICE 9

The Court of Appeals
of the
State of Washington

RICHARD D. JOHNSON, Court Administrator/Clerk

DIVISION I One Union Square 600 University Street Seattle, WA 98101-4170 (206) 464-7750 TDD: (206) 587-5505

February 14, 2020

Peter Thomas Connick Attorney At Law 12351 Lake City Way NE Ste 203 Seattle, WA 98125-5437 Peterconnick@gmail.com

Richard L. Anderson Schroeter Goldmark Bender 810 3rd Ave Ste 500 Seattle, WA 98104-1657 anderson@sgb-law.com

CASE #: 80293-3-i K.M.P., et ano. v. Big Brothers Big Sisters of Puget Sound, et al.

Counsel:

The following notation ruling by Commissioner Masako Kanazawa of the Court was entered on February 14, 2020, regarding Appellant's Motion and Declaration to Allow Appendices to Appellant's Opening Brief:

NOTATION RULING K.M.P. v. Big Brothers Big Sisters, NO. 80293-3-I February 14, 2020

Appellant (defendant below) Michael Sanchez appeals a summary judgment order entered against him in favor of respondent (plaintiff below) K.M.P. On February 4, 2020, Sanchez filed his opening brief with voluminous appendices. Sanchez then filed a motion and counsel's declaration to allow those appendices. The motion is granted in part and denied in part as follows.

Proposed appendix 2 (interview transcript) and portions of appendix 3 (deposition transcript) are not part of the record and may not be attached to the brief. See RAP 9.12 ("On review of an order granting or denying a motion for summary judgment the appellate court will consider only evidence and issues called to the attention of the trial court."). To the extent portions of the deposition transcript were made part of the summary judgment record below, they are already in the record on review and need not be attached to the brief. Those appendices are rejected.

Proposed appendices 1, 4, and 5 (transcript of the summary judgment hearing, photos, and minutes) are already in the record and need not be attached. Counsel shall refer to them as RP or CP with page numbers. These appendices are rejected.

No. 80293-3-I Page 2 of 2

Proposed appendix 6 is the transcript of a sanctions hearing, which is not in the record on review. To supplement the record with the transcript, counsel shall promptly file a supplemental statement of arrangements in compliance with RAP 9.2. Counsel shall do so within 10 days of this ruling.

Proposed appendix 7 is a copy of an opinion of a federal district court. This appendix is appropriate and is allowed.

In light of this ruling, Sanchez's counsel shall file an amended brief with correct references to the record by March 6, 2020.

Sincerely,

Richard D. Johnson Court Administrator/Clerk

LAM

APPENDICE 10

COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE STATE OF WASHINGTON DIVISION I

K.M.P., and SARAH PINHO, et ano,

Plaintiffs-Appellees,

٧.

BIG BROTHERS BIG SISTERS OF PUGET SOUND, and MICHAEL SANCHEZ,

Defendant-Appellant.

NO. 80293-3-1

MOTION AND DECLARATION TO ALLOW APPENDICES TO APPELLANT'S OPENING BRIEF

[RAP 10.3]

I. MOTION

COMES NOW the Defendant MICHAEL SANCHEZ, by and through his appellate counsel of record, the Law Office of Peter T. Connick, Pllc, pursuant to RAP 10.3(a)(8) and other applicable rules allowing attachment of appendices particular filings, and moves the court for an order allowing the submission of the following appendices that attached to Appellant's Opening Brief in this matter:

MOTION TO PERMIT APPENDICES ATTACHED TO APPELLANT'S OPENING BRIEF PAGE 1

Law Office of PETER T. CONNICK 12351 Lake City Way N.E., Ste. #203 Seattle, WA 98125

Ph: (206) 624-5958 Fax: (206) 343-1374 peterconnick@gmail.com

- Appendix #1 06/21/19 transcript of summary proceeding with the trial court's oral ruling.
- Appendix #2 11/02/16 KMP Defense Interview by Attorney Zachary Wagnild.
- Appendix #3 05/21/19 Deposition of Michael Sanchez.
- Appendix #4 copies of photos.
- Appendix #5 09/16/19 Minutes.
- Appendix #6 09/16/19 VRP sanctions hearing.
- Appendix#7- Hisey v. Ellis, WL 7053653 (W.D. Wash., 11/28/17)
 (2 pages).

II. MEMORANDUM

RAP 10.3(a)(8) provides:

An appendix to the brief if deemed appropriate by the party submitting the brief. An appendix may not include materials not contained in the record on review without permission from the appellate court, except as provided in rule 10.4(c).

Some of the above items attached to Appellant's opening brief are not part of the record but rather supplement the record. For example, there are no written findings of fact or conclusions of law on summary judgment or statutory damages and attorney fees pursuant to RCW 4.24.510 and/or CR 11 sanctions, attorney fees and costs. Thus, Appendix #1 (06/21/19 VRP) was attached as well as Well as Appendix #6 (09/16/19 VRP), which are transcripts of arguments and court rulings on those dates.

Appendix #2 (11/02/16 KMP Defense Interview by Attorney Zachary Wagnild) was not made part of the record on summary judgment motion below. It should have been made part of the record for a fair adjudication on

MOTION TO PERMIT APPENDICES ATTACHED TO APPELLANT'S OPENING BRIEF PAGE 2

Law Office of PETER T. CONNICK 12351 Lake City Way N.E., Ste. #203 Seattle, WA 98125 Ph: (206) 624-5958

Fax: (206) 343-1374 peterconnick@gmail.com the elements of defamation such as "falsity", fault, negligence, privilege and damages.

Some pages of Appendix #3 (05/21/19 Deposition of Michael Sanchez),

were made part of the record [i.e., 05/24/19 Plaintiff's Motion for Summary

Judgment (CP 853), Sanchez deposition (CP 876-880) pages 22-25, 46-49, 50-

53, 54-57 of deposition]. A complete transcript is needed to show the

insistence and likelihood of Sanchez's denial of sexual assault, and evidence of

falsity, fault, lack of privilege and damages in his defamation action. For

example, Sanchez's denial of sexual misconduct on the dock (place of alleged

sexual assault) and explanation of what happened with 20 other fishermen

standing around gives corroboration to his denials. It also reflects on the

alleged victim's aggravation with Sanchez and her motive to prevaricate.

Appendix #3 provides the complete transcript. It is also needed for a fair

adjudication of whether conflicted counsel failed in his representation of

Sanchez when the trial court denied his motion to withdraw for conflict.

Appendix #4 (fishing photos) are part of the record. (CP 213-219 - 7

pages) and Appendix #5 - 09/16/19 Minutes (CP 1173-1174 - 2 pages) are part

of the record. Those items are attached to Appellant's Opening Brief for

convenience.

MOTION TO PERMIT APPENDICES ATTACHED TO APPELLANT'S OPENING BRIEF PAGE 3 Law Office of PETER T. CONNICK 12351 Lake City Way N.E., Ste. #203 Seattle, WA 98125

Ph: (206) 624-5958 Fax: (206) 343-1374 peterconnick@gmail.com Appendix #7 is a 2-page federal district court case that addresses issues regarding defamation and counterclaims specifically under RCW 4.24.510 the cases closely reflects the issues in Mr. Sanchez case. *Hisey v. Ellis*, WL 7053653 (W.D. Wash., 11/28/17) (2 pages). All appendices are submitted to achieve adequate review and substantial justice.

III. CONCLUSION

For the reasons and arguments made above, the Appellant respectfully requests that the Court of Appeals allow submission of the appendices attached to *Appellant's Opening Memorandum*.

DAT	`ED this <u>6t</u>	h day of February, 2020.
		Proper T
		PETER T. CONNICK - WSBA #12560 Defense Attorney
TATE OF WASHINGTON)	

- STATE OF WASHINGTON)
 ss DECLARATION OF APPELLATE
 KING COUNTY) COUNSEL
- I, PETER T. CONNICK, being first duly sworn deposes and states as follows:
- 1. I am appellate counsel of record for Michael Sanchez, the Defendant/Appellant in the above-entitled case.
- 2. On 06/21/19 this court granted plaintiff KMP's summery-judgment motion to dismiss defendant's counterclaims against plaintiff. I filed a *Notice of Appeal* on or about 07/22/19. KMP thereafter noted a hearing (but did not file a motion) on a motion for sanctions per RCW 4.24.510 and CR 11 for filing a counterclassic Popular assembles.

 MOTION TO PERMIT APPENDICES ATTACHED. 12351 Lake City Way N.E., Ste. #203

MOTION TO PERMIT APPENDICES ATTACHED TO APPELLANT'S OPENING BRIEF PAGE 4

Ph: (206) 624-5958 Fax: (206) 343-1374 peterconnick@gmail.com

Seattle, WA 98125

that the sole basis of defendant's counterclaim was for RCW 4.24.510 protected communications with law enforcement. On 07/23/19, plaintiff filed its motion for sanctions which was granted at a hearing 09/16/19. I filed an *Amended Notice of Appeal* 10/02/19.

- 3. There was some delay and confusion in obtaining transcripts and designating record for transmittal from Superior Court to the Court of Appeals (transcripts for appeal were received 10/21/19 and the designated record 11/07/19). The record was larger than anticipated (1,279 pages of briefing with attachments). Certain items were found on further review and interview of defense counsel that were not included in the record.
- 4. Appellant's Opening Brief was filed 02/04/20. I have been proceeding diligently with this appeal. I now ask to Court of Appeals to supplement the record with the following appendices listed above for adequate review, fair adjudication of issues in Appellant's Opening Brief and in the interests of justice.

I swear under penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of Washington that the above statements are true and correct.

SIGNED at Seattle, WA this 6th day of February, 2020.

PETER T. CONNICK - WSBA #12560

Attorney for Respondent

LAW OFFICE OF PETER T. CONNICK, PLLC

April 15, 2021 - 11:00 AM

Transmittal Information

Filed with Court: Court of Appeals Division I

Appellate Court Case Number: 80293-3

Appellate Court Case Title: K.M.P., et ano. v. Big Brothers Big Sisters of Puget Sound, et al.

The following documents have been uploaded:

802933_Motion_20210415100036D1799505_5120.pdf

This File Contains:

Motion 1 - Discretionary Review

The Original File Name was Sanchez MDR w Appendices.pdf

A copy of the uploaded files will be sent to:

• anderson@sgb-law.com

• molina@sgb-law.com

Comments:

Sender Name: Peter Connick - Email: peterconnick@gmail.com

Address:

12351 LAKE CITY WAY NE STE 203

SEATTLE, WA, 98125-5437

Phone: 206-624-5958

Note: The Filing Id is 20210415100036D1799505